



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>













ELIZABETH EMILY (PAYNE) BROMWELL.  
("Emma")

From an oil painting by George Wright (1864).

# THE PRODIGAL OF THE ALCOHOL

BY  
J. M. ALCOHOL

WITH  
A  
PREFACE  
BY  
J. M. ALCOHOL

THE PRODIGAL OF THE ALCOHOL

THE PRODIGAL OF THE ALCOHOL

DENVER, COLO.



# THE BROMWELL GENEALOGY

INCLUDING

Descendants of William Bromwell and Beulah Hall  
With Data Relating to Others of  
The Bromwell Name  
in America.



---

Also Genealogical Records of Branches of the Allied Families of  
HOLMES, (of Plymouth County, Massachusetts,)  
PAYNE, (of Kentucky and Indiana,)  
RICE and LEFFLER, (of Rice's  
Fort, Pennsylvania).

---

With some descendants of Major Conrad Leffler, of Pennsylvania, and  
of the Rev. Peter Fullenwider, Rev. Jasper Simler, and  
Jonathan Boone, of Kentucky,

---

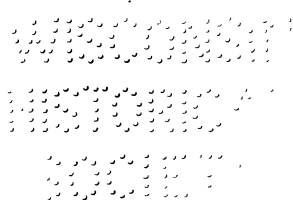
*(Eighty Illustrations from various sources.)*

---

BY  
HENRIETTA E. BROMWELL

---

DENVER, COLO.



Copyright, 1910  
Published November 15, 1910  
By HENRIETTA ELIZABETH BROMWELL  
Denver, Colorado, U. S. A.

Printed by The W. F. Robinson Printing Co., 1512 Arapahoe Street  
Engravings by the Cocks-Clarke Engraving Co., Barclay Block.

W. F. ROBINSON  
J. COCKS-CLARKE  
Y. T. BLOOM

CS

71

B8686

1910

166409

MAY 18 1911

*"As to the Patriarchs of this Brotherhood, the Lodge they opened is closed to them on earth forever. The lights they kindled have long ceased to burn before their altar. The voice of greeting and admonition resounds not in the solitary chambers of the dead; and the swelling notes of their parting hymn have long ago passed with the extinguished winds which bore them.*

*Where they lie scattered in the little burying grounds a thousand leagues asunder—sleeping on the lonely desert, by the jagged bastions of the mountains, beneath the sighing branches of the trackless wilderness, by the crowded mart, or in the infinite and ever-sobbing sea, we know not, nor will we ever know; but only this, that they filled the places we fill today, joined in the same welcome, wore the same badge, wrought in the same Order, bore the same jewels, taught and received the same lessons, and uttered the same farewell on the shore of the far Atlantic, as we today in the presence of the monarch mountains of the West; that one by one they laid down the rod, the jewel and the gavel; one by one surrendered the key, the pen and the scroll; one by one dropped the axe, the fascicle, and the hour-glass, and passed silently from among their brothers to the undiscovered country, and the hidden life."*

*Oration of H. P. H. Bromwell (1873).*

## ILLUSTRATIONS.

	PAGE		PAGE
E. Emily Bromwell. ( <i>Frontispiece.</i> )		Holmes Mansion (1812).....	122
Old Royal Arch Diploma.....	14	Home of Senator John Holmes....	123
Merlyn Park, Cecil County .....	18	Hon. John Holmes.....	124
Henry B. Bromwell, Sr.....	22	Harlow Coat of Arms.....	132
Henrietta Bromwell, Sr.....	23	Old Capitol, Corydon.....	134
Old Royal Arch Apron.....	25	Graves of Payne Family.....	136
Masonic Diploma (1825).....	27	Hon. John W. Payne.....	138
Leaf From Old Contract.....	29	Elizabeth (Rice) Payne.....	139
Deborah Fell Bromwell.....	31	Dr. H. R. Payne and Bride.....	142
Beulah Bromwell Ridgely.....	31	Cedar Glade, Corydon.....	143
Florence C. Bromwell.....	32	Elizabeth W. Payne .....	145
Jacob Bromwell (Cinn.).....	33	Dr. Wm. A. Payne.....	145
Hon. Jacob H. Bromwell.....	41	Hon. Jonathan Payne.....	147
"Nettie" .....	49-127	Capt. Jno. W. Payne.....	148
"Pelham" (In 1848) .....	51	Dr. Robt. L. Payne.....	149
Hon. H. P. H. Bromwell.....	53-127	Grave of Jno. F. Payne.....	152
Card From Lincoln to Stanton....	55	Doorway, Anderson Home.....	158
Old Dinner Invitation.....	59	Rev. Wm. H. Throop.....	160
Diploma, McKendree College.....	61	Prof. Jno. B. DeMotte.....	161
Masonic Testimonials .....	62-63-64	W. Kavanagh Payne.....	163
Henry P. P. Bromwell.....	67	Dr. Fleming R. Payne.....	163
Resolutions (Colo.).....	70	Jas. Harvey Payne .....	163
Laura E. Bromwell (Cook).....	79-129	William Payne.....	163
Jno. Edward Bromwell.....	84	Jas. H. Payne Family.....	167
Rev. J. Lowe Bromwell.....	86	Major H. Rice Pavne.....	169
Dorothea .....	93	The Family Centenarian.....	176
Sarah Ellen Bromwell.....	95	Anna Rice Harbison .....	188
Payne Graves in Corydon.....	96	Daniel Rice.....	190
Dr. John E. Bromwell.....	98	John Rice .....	192
Roberta Bromwell Craig.....	99	Lydia Anna Rice.....	193
Lemuel Holmes .....	102	Old Bible Used at Rice's Fort....	200
Malvina Holmes.....	108	Hon. Shepherd Leffler.....	216
Hon. F. Harlow Morse.....	111	Hon. Isaac Leffler .....	226
Josiah Harlow Holmes.....	111	Absolom Leffler .....	228
Will of Lemuel Holmes.....	115	William Leffler .....	229
Joseph Holmes and Lucy.....	117	David Leffler.....	230
Old Holmes Mansion.....	119	Elizabeth Leffler.....	231
Antique Wall Paper (4 Illus.).	120-121		



## THE BROMWELL FAMILY

### CERTIFICATE OF MARRIAGE OF EDWARD FELL AND MARY MUSGRAVE (1735).

Whereas, EDWARD FELL of Marple, in the County of Chester and Province of Pennsylvania, and MARY MUSGRAVE of the same place, having declared their intentions of Marriage with each other before several monthly meetings of the Christian People called Quakers, at Providence, according to the good order used among them, and having consent of Friends and Relatives concerned, their Said Proposal of Marriage was allowed of by said Meeting. Now these are to Certify whom it may concern that for the full accomplishment of their said intention this fifteenth day of the third month in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and thirty-five, They, the said Edward Fell and Mary Musgrave, appeared in a publick Meeting of the said People at Springfield, in the County aforesaid, and the said Edward Fell, taking the said Mary Musgrave by the hand, did in solemn manner openly declare that he took the said Mary Musgrave to be his wife, Promising through Divine assistance to be unto her a Loving and Faithful Husband until death shall separate them; and then and there in the same assembly the said Mary Musgrave did in like manner Declare that she took the said Edward Fell to be her Husband, promising with Divine Assistance to be unto him a Loving and Faithful Wife until Death should separate them, and, moreover, they, the said Edward Fell and Mary Musgrave (she according to the custom of Marriage assuming the name of her husband), as a further confirmation thereof did then and there to these Presents set their hands, and we, whose names are hereunder also subscribed, being present at the Solemnization of the said Marriage and Subscription, have as witness thereto set our hands the day and year above written.

WILLIAM SHIPLEY*	RICHARD MARIS	EDWARD FELL
ELIZABETH SHIPLEY	ELIZABETH MARIS	MARY FELL
JOB YARNALL	SUZANNA MARIS	THOMAS FELL
HANNAH PEARSON	JONATHAN MARIS	LYDIA FELL
SIBILLA PEARSON	HANNAH WILLIAMSON	BARTHOLOMEW COPPOCK
KATHERINE PEARSON	M. MADDOCK	PHOEBE COPPOCK

NOTE—William and Elizabeth Shipley were among the founders of Wilmington, Del. William Shipley was a noted leader and minister among the Friends about 1722, and later was of Springfield, Pa. The above certificate is in the old Friends' records, and is thought to be of the parents of Deborah Fell.

SAMUEL LEVIS	MORDECAI MASSEY
JOHN LOW	REBEKAH MASSEY
HANNAH LEVIS	JAMES MASSEY
JOHN GLEAVE	ANN MASSEY
JOSHUA THOMPSON	THOMAS MASSEY
HENRY CAMM	LAWRENCE PEARSON
MARGARET CAMM	ESTHER PEARSON
GEORGE and ANN MARIS	REBECCA COPPOCK
DANIEL CALVERT	SARAH COPPOCK
THOMAS PEARSON	ESTHER COPPOCK
	WILLIAM FELL
	LYDIA FELL
	ANN FELL

CERTIFICATE OF MARRIAGE OF DAVID HALL AND DEBORAH  
FELL (1758).

*(The Parents of Beulah Hall.)*

Whereas, DAVID HALL, son of MATTHEW HALL of Marple, in the County of Chester, Province of Pennsylvania, and DEBORAH FELL, daughter of EDWARD FELL of SPRINGFIELD,\* in the county and province aforesaid, having declared their intentions of marriage with each other before several meetings of a people called Quakers at Providence, in the county aforesaid, according to the good order used among them, and having consent of parents and relations concerned, their said proposal of marriage was allowed of by said meeting. Now these are to certify whom it

It is interesting to note that both the grandmothers of Abraham Lincoln were sisters and Quakeresses named Shipley, Mary being the mother of Thomas Lincoln, and Nancy being the mother of Nancy Hanks.

THOMAS AND LYDIA FELL requested a certificate from Latshaw in Lancashire, Nov. 17, 1714, to Chester Monthly Meeting.

EDWARD FELL had a certificate granted him from Hartshaw monthly meeting, Dec. 12, 1717. Among other things his "Clearness from Women on acct. of Marriage" is mentioned. That certificate was read and accepted at Chester Monthly Meeting, July 29, 1718. (*Fell Gen. By Sarah M. Fell.*)

Among those who had "Old Rights" in Chester Co. were:

HANNAH MUSGROVE, 400 acres, 1701.

JOHN MUSGROVE, 600 acres, 1712.

MOSES MUSGROVE, 300 acres, 1713.

THOMAS MUSGROVE'S Children, 500 acres, 1703.

WIDOW MUSGROVE, 500 acres in Philadelphia Co., in 1701, and in Bucks Co. WIDOW MUSGROVE had 500 acres in 1702.

THOMAS MUSGROVE, in York Co., had 1,250 acres in 1682; 1,500 acres in 1698.

JOSEPH MUSGROVE, Phila., 1780. Estate valued at \$122,000. Paid taxes among the highest in Phila. (Penn. Arch.).

AARON MUSGROVE, Phila., 1780. Property assessed for \$12,000.

Among the old owners of land in Chester Co. are:

OSWIN MUSGROVE, who had, in 1683, a place or lot of land in the territory between Priest Creek and Crum Creek.

may concern, that for the full accomplishing their said intentions this twenty-first day of the twelfth month of the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and fifty-eight, they, the said DAVID HALL and DEBORAH FELL, appeared in a public meeting of the said people at Springfield aforesaid, and the said DAVID HALL, taking the said DEBORAH FELL by the hand, did in solemn manner openly declare that he took DEBORAH FELL to be his wife, promising, with the Lord's assistance, to be unto her a loving and faithful husband until death shall separate them. And then and there, in the same assembly, the said DEBORAH FELL did in like manner openly declare that she took the said DAVID HALL to be her husband, promising, with the Lord's assistance, to be unto him a loving and faithful wife until death should separate them. And moreover they, the said DAVID HALL and DEBORAH FELL (she according to the custom of marriage assuming the name of her husband), as a further confirmation thereof, did then and there to these presents set their hands.

And we whose names are underwritten being present at the solemnization of the said marriage and subscription have as witnesses hereunto set our hands the day and year above written:

*David Hall*

*Deborah Hall*

JOHN LEVIS	REBECCA MARIS	MATHEW HALL
JONATHAN SHOEMAKER	ISAAC RHOADS	EDWARD FELL
THOMAS ROGERS	THOMAS SHARPLESS	REBEKAH HALL
ELIZABETH ROGERS	SAMUEL PANCOAST	MAHLON HALL
MARY YARNALL	THOS. MUSGROVE	WM. FELL
JESSE MARIS	LYDIA MUSGROVE	REBEKAH FELL
	NATHAN LEWLIN	ARNOLD WARNER
	SUZANNA LEWLIN	BARTHOLOMEW COPPOCK

Springfield was near Philadelphia, near the present site of Swartmore College. Darby Creek bounds it on the East, and Crum Creek on the West. Marple lies just above it, also, between these two creeks, bounded on the North by Newton Twp. and Radner Twp.; Upper Providence Twp., and Nether Providence Twp. are due west of Springfield and Marple. Friends' Meeting House was in line between the two Providences. There seems to have been no F. M. H. in Marple, but in Springfield, near the line of Marple.

DAVID HALL (Marple). Tax paid by him among the highest in the Twp. Only nine out of a hundred paid so much tax. 1785. (Chester Co.)

DAVID HALL and EDWARD FELL. These names occur among the lists of Associators and Militia of Pa., in defense of American Liberty. 1777. Chester Co., 5th Battalion, Capt. Lowndes. Also with them JOHN HALL. (*Penna. Archives.*)

THOMAS HALL. 1681. Chester Co. Had an original grant of land from William Penn.

MAHLON FELL. Ensign, War of 1812. Dead in roll-call of Capt. Collins' Co., Pa. U. S. Volunteers. JOHN HALL, Capt.; also JOHN HALL, Lieut., in same.

DANIEL YARNALL	SETH PANCOAST
HANNAH TAYLOR	ESTHER PANCOAST
JANE TAYLOR, JR.	SARAH PEARSON
JOHN HAWORTH	PHOEBE MUSGROVE
JOHN PEARSON	SARAH PANCOAST
HANNAH FELL	PHOEBE PANCOAST
EDWARD FELL, JR.	
MARY FELL	
JONATHAN MARIS	
JOHN WEST	

COPY OF MARRIAGE CERTIFICATE OF WILLIAM BROMWELL AND  
BEULAH HALL (1779).

Whereas, WILLIAM BROMWELL of the City of Philadelphia and Province of Pennsylvania, son of JACOB BROMWELL, late of Talbot County, in the Province of Maryland, deceased. and BEULAH HALL, daughter of DAVID HALL of Marple Township, in the County of Chester and Province of Pennsylvania, having declared their Intentions of Marriage with Each Other before several Monthly Meetings of the People called Quakers, at Providence, according to the good Order used among them, and having the Consent of Parents and Relations Concerned, their said Intentions of Marriage were allowed of by the said Meeting. Now these are to certify whom it may Concern that for the full accomplishing their said Intentions this first day of the fourth Month, Seventeen hundred and seventy-nine, they, the said WILLIAM BROMWELL and BEULAH HALL, Appeared in a publick meeting of the said People at Springfield and the said WILLIAM BROMWELL, taking the said BEULAH HALL by the hand, did in Solemn manner Openly declare that he took the said BEULAH HALL to be his wife, promising through Divine Assistance to be to her a Loving and Faithful Husband until death should separate them, and then and there in the Said Assembly the said BEULAH HALL did in like manner declare that she took him, the said WILLIAM BROMWELL, to be her husband, promising through Divine Assistance to be unto him a Loving and faithful Wife until death should them separate. And moreover, they,

---

NOTE—*From Friends' Records:* Chil. of Edward and Mary Fell of Springfield, Pa. WILLIAM, b. May 27, 1779, THOMAS, BEULAH, BENJAMIN, EDWARD, MARIA, GULIELMA, JOSEPH, DEBORAH, b May 12, 1798. (These are probably nephews and nieces of our ancestor Deborah. Mary Fell, wife of Edward, d. Aug. 17, 1818, aged 65 yrs.

Among the births is that of DAVID HALL, b. July 5, 1812, one of the 8 chil. of David and Hannah Hall of Marple.

Among the interesting items relating to the name of Fell in Pa. are the following:

Margaret Fell, widow of Judge Thomas Fell, of Swartmore Hall, Lancaster Co., England, m., 2d, George Fox, founder of the Society of Friends. He was a son of Christopher Fox, said to have been of a reduced gentle-

the said WILLIAM BROMWELL and BEULAH HALL, she according to the custom of marriage, assuming the name of her Husband, as a farther confirmation thereof, Did then and there to these presents set their hands.

And we whose names are hereunto Subscribed being present at the Solemnization of this Marriage and Subscription have as witnesses set our hands the Day and year above written:

*William Bromwell*  
*Beulah Bromwell*

SAMUEL PANCOAST  
MORD. LAWRENCE  
SETH PANCOAST, JR.  
JOSEPH LAWRENCE  
JOHN HAWORTH  
OWEN RHOADES  
JOSEPH DAVIS  
SETH EVANS

HANNAH OGDEN  
MARTHA OGDEN  
ABAGAIL OGDEN  
SETH PANCOAST  
WILLIAM WEST  
JESSE MARIS

DAVID HALL  
DEBORAH HALL  
MAHLON HALL  
MARGERY WARNER  
SARAH HALL  
SARAH WORSTALL

*Edward Fell*

BENJAMIN PYLE  
JOHN EVANS  
BENJ. TAYLOR  
JOHN HALL  
WM. FELL  
WM. MATTHEWS  
ANN WARNER  
REBEKAH LEVIS  
ANN THOMPSON  
MARY WORSALL  
ANNE PANCOAST  
ELIZ. RHOADES  
JANE MARIS  
MARY FELL  
MARY MARSHALL  
SARAH PYLE

JEMIMA WARNER  
REBEKAH WARNER  
JANE HALL  
MARY HAWORTH  
MASSEY LAWRENCE  
MAHLON HAWORTH  
JAMES WARSALL  
WILLIAM WARNER  
DAVID HALL, JR.

family. He was b. in Leicestershire, Eng., in July, 1624; early in life became a lay-preacher. Was a man of rare executive power. "I never saw the occasion," said Penn, "to which he was not equal; he had a lofty soul, and deep spiritual insight." Margaret was of a very ancient family, which had lived on the same estate in Lancaster for nineteen generations. Before her marriage to George Fox in Bristol, in 1669, her home, Swartmore Hall, had been the place of the earliest meetings of these persecuted people. She used to petition the King in their behalf. Her grandson, Charles Fell, m. the grand daughter of William Penn. To this grandchild, Gullelma Maria Fell, Penn granted Fell Manor, in Pa., consisting of 10,000 acres (1727).

WM. FELL was of a Comm. (1775) to treat with parties in the Springfield meeting who were concerned in instituting military preparations. A

*A Few Lines in Memory of Mrs. Deborah Hall, Who Departed This Life on the 9th Day of the 8th Month, About 5 o'Clock in the Evening, in the 65th Year of Her age. Written by Her Brother, Edward Fell. (1801.)*

Blessed are the dead that in the Lord doth die,  
 The holy scriptures fully testify;  
 They from their labours cease, and their reward  
 Is sure with him who doth their souls regard:  
 Their troubles and their trials that were great  
 While here below will end in joy complete.  
 And now, dear sister, as thou hadst a share  
 Of troubles and of sore afflictions here  
 Which thou for thy dear Savior's sake did bear,  
 I make no doubt but at that port of rest  
 Thy soul will land and be forever blest.  
 With saints and angels thy glad voice will raise  
 In endless hymns to celebrate *His* praise  
 Who's been thy guard, thy council and thy friend  
 And led thee safely to thy journey's end.

Now let us take a retrospective view  
 Thy conduct and thy steps let us pursue;  
 Thy precepts and example did agree  
 Which gave them weight and bid us follow thee  
 As thou hast followed thy Redeemer, dear,  
 We ought to follow thee, and then how clear  
 Our evening sun will set, and how serene  
 Our close will be, dear friend, as thine has been.  
 Did we not see, did we not hear thee say  
 To this import, there's nothing in the way.  
 Pale Death approached with but solemn pace  
 Without one terror in his awful face  
 And bid thee leave this scene of sorrow here  
 And us (poor mourners) in our griefs to share.

Why should I say "poor mourners?" Is there cause  
 To mourn? But nature our affection draws  
 Against our reason when we grieve for thee  
 Whom we believe is in felicity.

No cause at all to grieve; but rather say  
 The Lord who gave hath right to take away;  
 Then let us dry our tears, and weep no more

---

month later these parties were recommended to be turned out of the society on the advice of Fell and others. (*Revolution.*)

WILLIAM FELL was on comm. to repair Providence Meeting House (1754).

On thy account, but our own loss deplore.  
 But since it is so ordered and decreed  
 That thou must go, and we must thee succeed  
 I know no better way to show our love  
 To thee, than that we do thy ways approve  
 And follow on as thou hast led the way;  
 And then with hearts rejoiced we may say,  
 Not only say, but also with thee sing  
 With cheerful voice, Oh! Death! where is thy sting?  
 Thy boasted might no terror is to me,  
 And then, oh grave, where is thy victory!\*

EXTRACTS FROM A LETTER WRITTEN BY MR. ABRAM P. MOR-  
 GAN OF JARRETTOWN, PA., TO THE EDITOR OF THIS  
 RECORD, OCT. 14, 1897.

Respected Friend: On the evening of the 8th inst. I received another letter from thee dated September 28th, and postmarked October 4th, informing me that thy great-great grandfather and mother, David Hall and Deborah Fell, were married in 1758. Thee says thee must now find her mother's name and trace them back.

I think there are no records more reliable than the records of a monthly meeting of Friends, and I fear thee has not the whole record of that marriage or thee would have her mother's name.

The minutes should show that David Hall and ——, his wife, were of the town of —— and county of ——, etc. They would also show whether he was a member of Chester Monthly Meeting, or of some other Monthly meeting. By tracing the minutes back further it would show whether she came to be a member of that Meeting by certificate from some other Monthly Meeting either here or in England. If she did not so become a member she became so by birthright and the record of births would show when she was born and where, and who her parents were. I am inclined to think that Deborah Hall, thy great-great grandmother, is one generation earlier than any I have known of either personally or by tradition till thy first communication, though possibly she may have been an older sister of my wife's grandfather.

William Penn made his first visit to his Province of Pennsylvania in the summer of 1682, landing first at New Castle, in the State of Delaware adjoining, thence Upland, which was his first landing place in his Province.

---

\*Wife of David Hall and mother of Beulah. This manuscript has been handed down in the family for over a hundred years, and is now published probably for the first time.—(Ed.)

He said to his friend\* Thomas Pearson, who was with him, "What shall I name this place?"—intimating that he would name it as Pearson wished.

Pearson replied, "Name it Chester, after my native place." So it was named Chester, and remains as thus named to this day.

Penn remained here nearly two years, and busied himself in perfecting his government, making treaties with the Indians, planning for his city of Philadelphia, and forming counties, the first four of which were Philadelphia, Chester, Montgomery, and Bucks counties. Philadelphia county was principally between the two rivers embracing the land around his projected city; Bucks county was laid out up and along the Delaware river; Chester county was laid out down the River Delaware to and along the Delaware state line and west of the Schuylkill river, and Montgomery county was the land lying between Chester and Bucks counties, and principally east of the Schuylkill river. Chester and Montgomery were very large counties, and, with Bucks and Philadelphia, embraced all the land within thirty miles of Philadelphia west and north, and these comprise the extreme southeastern portion of the state. The boundaries of these remain the same with exception of Chester county, and this is what I want thee to get clear in thy mind when we speak of Chester and Delaware counties: About the last of 1700 or the beginning of 1800 a portion of the county of Chester about twelve miles wide, lying along the Delaware river and down to the Delaware state line, being the southeastern portion of Chester county as originally laid out, was cut off from that county and erected into Delaware county.

Chester Monthly Meeting and all of its branches, or the meetings for worship belonging to it, are situated in what is now Delaware County; but all of the old records with which we are interested will call it Chester county.

\*William Penn had sent three vessels to his province previous to his

---

\* Thomas Pearson was the father of Sarah Pearson, mother of the eminent American painter Benjamin West, who, in 1792, became President of the British Royal Academy, and was perhaps the only American who ever declined the honor of Knighthood which is conferred on the artist in this position. This representative American was born in Springfield, Pa., in Chester Co., and was an early friend and associate of Deborah Fell, our ancestress. It has been said in the family that at one time they were sweethearts. Before he went away to Europe and to fame she had married David Hall and settled down in Chester Co. His father was John West. The old house of stone where he was born is still standing on the campus of Swartmore College, near Phila. It is a fine house for that day, and is used now by the faculty of the school. When West declined the honor of knighthood it was on the ground of being a Quaker. He was the successor of Sir Joshua Reynolds in this position. He was born in 1738.

\* William Penn was b. in London in 1644, and d. in 1718. He was the son of Admiral Penn, who was aiming at a Peerage, and was much disgusted that he should take up theology. He was in college in Oxford when he met Thomas Lowe, the eloquent and forceful leader who was making so many converts, and was influenced by him to become identified with the new religious movement. He was finally, in Ireland, completely converted. Lowe



embarking for the first time, and twenty-three came while here on his first visit, and it was believed there were about 2,500 persons (including a few Dutch that were here when he arrived) here at the time of his return.

It is reasonable to suppose that Chester Monthly Meeting was established soon after his arrival; say the next year, 1683. Thee informs me in thy last that Deborah, thy great-great grandmother, died in 1801, aged 65. This would bring her birth down to 1736, and from this, back to 1683, would leave not more than 53 years of record of the family to trace through the records of Chester Monthly Meeting in America, but if the family were members in England, thee will have not much difficulty in tracing them there.

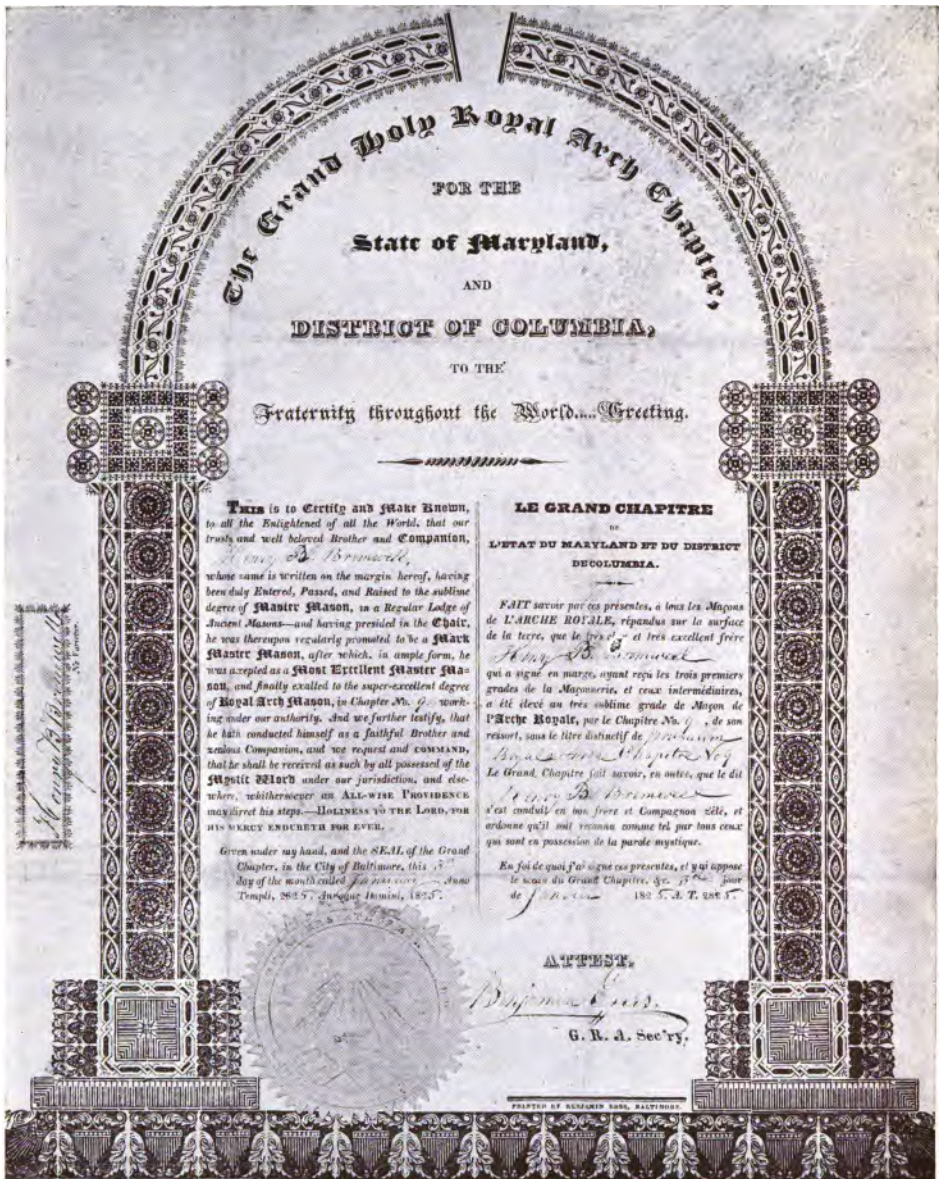
What I have written before this was principally to do thee a kindness, and assist thee in thy desire, and it has been my pleasure to do it, and thee is very welcome to what little I have done, and am willing to do more if I can, for thy latest information has aroused a desire in myself to know more.

Were I living in my native county of Delaware about three miles out of Chester, I would like to examine those old records for myself, and doubt not but I could get the opportunity; but that was sixteen miles southwest from Philadelphia, and I am now in Montgomery, as many miles north of that city, and about thirty miles from my old home.  
10th mo., 14th, 1897.

---

worked and secured many disciples in that country. Penn married Gullelma Maria Springett, dau. of a baronet.

NOTE—Several very beautiful letters were received from Mr. Morgan, and also from Mr. Henry Mendenhall of Media, Pa., all expressing the refined courtesy of the Quaker. Without their help these records could not have been secured.—Ed.



Jerusalem Chapter R. A. M. was formed to be attached to Lodge No. 15, Fell's Point, Baltimore, in 1787.

ROYAL ARCH DIPLOMA OF HENRY BROUGHTON BROMWELL, SR.,  
OF JERUSALEM CHAPTER NO. 9, BALTIMORE, MD.

INTERESTING ITEMS CONCERNING THE NAME OF  
BROMWELL, BROMEL, ETC.

CRESTS OF BROMELLS, ETC.

(From Fairbairn's Crests.)

BROMALL. Worcestershire, a Bacchus' head, *couped* at shoulders *gules*. Plate 19, Crest 1.

BROMELL. A demi-eagle displayed with two heads, each ducally crowned. Plate 63, Crest 2.

BRAMWELL. Plate 110, Crest 2. (*Family of Lord Chief Justice Bramwell*), *Edenbridge, Kent*.

BRUMMIL, or BRUMMELL, a dove, with an olive branch. Plate 48, Crest 15.

BROMEALL. A *demi-lion rampant, double queued*. Plate 120, Crest 15.

BROMHALL, London and Cheshire, a lion *passant, or*, Plate 48, Crest 8.

BROMHALL. Bedford, a *demi-lion, or*, between paws a cross crosslet *fitched, sable*. Plate 65, Crest 6.

MR. ISAAC BROMWELL was among the early ship-masters to come to Virginia.

ISAAC BROMWELL and Geo. Pewsie, masters of the ship ASSURANCE, examined by the minister of the town of Gravesend of their conformity in our religion; the men have taken the oaths of allegiance and supremacy, July 24, 1635. ASSURANCE brought 220 passengers; 53 ships came in this year to Virginia; the ASSURANCE seems to have been one of the largest of them. (*Lists of emig. to Amer., bet. 1,600 and 1,700, by John Camden Hotten.*) Thos. Hall, aged 15, and Wm. Hall, aged 21, were among the passengers.

DR. OLAF BROMEL or OLAUS BROMAL. Swedish Physicist and Botanist, after whom the order *Bromeliaceae*, in Botany, is named. Very eminent writer, author of many works in the Latin language, the principal ones being "*Chloris Gothica*" (published Gothenbourg, 1692, 8vo., which made known Swedish plants: "*De Pleuritide*" (1667, in 4to); "*De Lumbricis terrestribus*" (1673); "*Catalogus Generalis*" (1698), and "*Lupologia*," published in 1687, in Stockholm. He accompanied, as physician, the Swedish ambassadors in England, Holland and in Germany, pursuing his researches, and died in 1705. He was born in the province of Nerecie in 1639.

MARCUS von BROMELL, his son, b. in Stockholm, 1679; d. 1731; became a physician, and was first physician to the King of Sweden, at the same time being President of the College of Medicine of Stockholm. He was the author of several important works on medicine written in the Latin language.

ANTHONY BRUMEL. The most noted contrapuntist of the ancient French school, of whose works we have any, remains. Contemporary with Jusquin and scholars of Okenheim. He is not likely to be inquired after in the present age, but the fame of the great musicians of antiquity is so established in books that, though not a single relic of their works has been known these 2,000 years, their names and renown are still held in veneration by mankind. (*Rees Cycl.*, 1818.)

DR. B. BROMEL. Author of work on Etienne Marcel, Basle.

BROEMEL. Writer (liberal, political). Potsdam, Germany.

Prof. L. Fr. Leffler, of the University of Stockholm, Sweden, sends the following notes concerning the name in Sweden. (It is by no means certain that our ancestors came from that country, however).

The name of BROMELL is shortened from an older form BROME-LIUS, as is usually the case with Swedish names ending in *ell*.

In the province of *Nerike* (*Närke*), some persons with the name of *Bromelius* occur in the 17th century.

OLOF GUNNARSSON. Merchant and burgher of Orebro in *Nerike*, had a son, OLOF BROMELIUS, b. 1639; d. 1705; Med. Doctor. He had two sons, MAGNUS and OLOF BROMELL. Magnus was ennobled and became known as *Von Bromell*, and was a celebrated physician. His son, JACOB VON BROMELL, died 1790. OLAF BROMELL was commissary of war.

Another:

OLAF BROMELIUS and wife, *Anna Hielmer*, had a daughter, *Brita Bromelia*; m. about 1700, *Sebastian Geijer*. She was d. 1761 in Orebro. No information as to whether this is related to the one above, nor as to the fact of his having sons.

Another:

JACOB BROMELL. b. 1718; was Lieutenant Colonel of the Swedish artillery; Captain in the French army, and *Chevalier de l'ordre pour le Merite Militaire*.

Another:

OLOF BROMELL. d. 1721, Stockholm; had a son.

CARL MAGNUS BROMELL. Lieutenant of the artillery; went abroad (?)

ERIC BROMELIUS. Lived in Stockholm, 1667.

## BROMWELL GENEALOGY.

(1) JACOB BROMWELL. Planter; Talbot Co., Md. Was b. about 1700, and d. not earlier than 1751, which was the year in which his youngest child was born. He may have lived much longer than this date, though was dec'd in 1773, the year of his son's second marriage, as the fact is mentioned in the marriage certificate. His wife's name was Mary.

The first census of Maryland, taken in 1790, could not include him, but a number of the names are mentioned as among heads of families in Talbot and Dorchester Counties. The spelling of the clerks and recorders of that period was very irregular, and the name appears as Bromwell, Brumwell, Bramwel, Bromel, Brummell, Brumel, etc.; indeed; it is rather likely that the name of Bromley may sometimes be intended for this name, and possibly that of Bromhall. However, we must be contented with tracing those lines which spell the name Bromwell. Our ancestor William spelled his name in this way, and it is likely that this form of spelling is more ancient than his day, as the descendants of other lines, which must be those of his brothers and cousins, still use it.

In the census of 1790 the following heads of families are found in Talbot and Dorchester Counties: (The records of the county adjoining these were destroyed by fire.) Records include heads of families.

JACOB BROMWELL. 2 free white males over 16 years, 1 free white made under 16, 3 free white females, and 5 slaves.

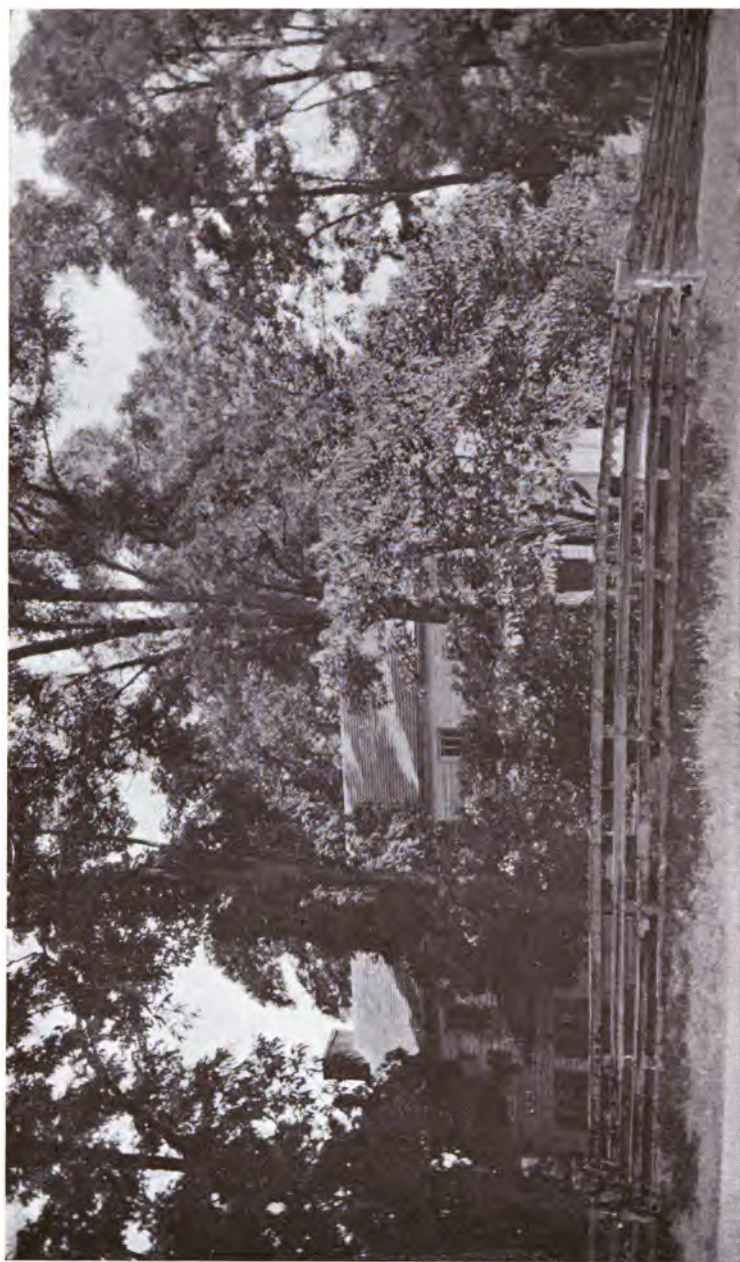
ABRAM BROMWELL. 1 free white male over 16, 4 free white males under 16, 3 free white females.

EDWARD BROMWELL. 1 free white male over 16, 5 free white females, and 7 slaves.

EDWARD BROMWELL, JR. 3 free white males over 16, 1 same under 16, 7 free white females, and 17 slaves.

The above are all in Talbot Co. In Dorchester occurs the name of SHEDDIN BRUMWILL (Spedden, ?), with 3 free white males over 16 (1 under 16), 7 free white females, and 3 slaves.





"MERLYN PARK,"  
Old Plantation Home of the Cecil County Bromwells, in Maryland, on the "Eastern Shore."

These records show so many of the name, there was no doubt a large family previous to the time of our ancestor's death. The name seems to occur in the earliest Maryland records. Among the first wills recorded in Maryland is that of *William Brummale*, or *Brumale*, which was recorded Dec. 4, 1660, and three chil. mentioned, *Luke*, *Richard* and *Charles*. Later the will of *Richard* is recorded, leaving wife *Joyce*, 1676. There was a place called *Brumlye*, on Wye River, left by Henry Parker, 1687. There was another old estate, *Bramfield*, in Queen Ann Co., in 1709. These coincidences suggest that the name was long in the country. It is supposed they were Quakers from the fact that our ancestor, William, was twice married in Quaker meeting, both times to daughters of old Quaker families. It is known that the Quakers were persecuted elsewhere, and took refuge in Talbot Co. in 1680. Easton, Talbot Co., was once a more important point than Baltimore, and probably larger. It was called Talbot Court House. The first Masonic Grand Lodge of Maryland was organized there.\*

The following data is copied from an old Bible of Deborah Bromwell, daughter of our ancestor William. It is believed to be a record of his brothers and sisters, the children of Jacob. It has the appearance of having been copied from an older book, being in the handwriting of a later generation:

- 2 ROBERT BROMWELL. b. Feb. 11, 1729; d. 1801.
- 3 J. BROMWELL. b. Oct. 3, 1731; d. 1800.
- 4 JOHN BROMWELL. b. May 24, 1735; d. 1802.

---

\*"There was a Masonic Lodge at Talbot Courthouse (now Easton), Talbot Co., Md., prior to 1763 (no written records). Also one at Port Tobacco, 1761, called Port Tobacco Lodge at Leonardtown. These are extinct. Lodge No. 34, at Talbot Court House, was chartered in 1780. The Grand Lodge of Maryland was founded on the Eastern Shore, meeting, for the first time, in Talbot Court House, 1783, and electing Grand Officers. This was not a success until three years later, when another convention assembled on the Eastern Shore, elected officers, and established the Grand Lodge of Maryland. A Lodge at Cecil Co. was established about this time, and Elkton No. 8, at Elk, now Elkton. Port Tobacco was instituted about 1790. These are now gone. The corner-stone of the Capitol at Washington was laid by the Grand Lodge of Maryland, Sept., 1793. The Grand Lodge convened in Easton, Md., until 1794, then removed to Baltimore, only once thereafter meeting in Easton, in 1806. The first Grand Lodge meetings in Baltimore were in old Concordia Lodge rooms, now unknown. Afterward in second story of the old Watchhouse, corner of Belvedere St. (now North), and Orange Alley (now Lexington);" (*Maryland Proceedings*.)

- 5 EDWARD BROMWELL. b. April 27, 1738; d. —.
- 6 MARY BROMWELL. b. Jan. 17, 1733 (?), (1739?).
- 7 SPDN (SPEDEN) (?) BROMWELL. b. March 26, 1741.
- 8 MARY BROMWELL. b. May 3, 1745.
- 9 DAVID BROMWELL. b. Sept. 1, 1749.
- 10 WILLIAM BROMWELL. b. Sept. 14, 1751.

---

NOTE—There is a record of the will of Robert Brummel, planter, Dorchester Co, who died in 1709. Widow, Rebecca, and sons *John, Abraham, Isaac and Jacob*. He leaves plantations called "Taylor's Promise" and "Partnership." (*Early Wills of Md. Baldwin.*) There is another family of Brummels descended from Joseph of Annapolis, whose family settled later at Hampstead. He came not long before the Amer. Revolution. This name is sometimes spelled *Bromwell*.

---

## SECOND GENERATION.

### *The Descendants of William. (10)*

(10) WILLIAM BROMWELL. b. Sept. 14, 1751; d. aged about 69 years, Dec. 31, 1820; m. twice, both times in Friends' Meeting, first to Mary, dau. of Moses and Alice Forster of Phila.; second to Beulah, dau. of David and Deborah (Fell) Hall of Springfield, Pa.; the second marriage was of date April 1, 1779.

At the time of the marriage to Beulah his estate is assessed at \$7,700, in Philadelphia, which was quite a fortune for that time, when one dollar would buy as much as four dollars would buy at the present date. This may represent his patrimony. In addition to his own taxes he seems to have paid taxes and been administrator for estates, valued at \$10,000. He was evidently a man of unusual sense and ability to be entrusted with property in this way, when only twenty-eight years of age. He seems to have had a shop for the manufacture of wire and wheat fans, sieves and other articles used in the milling and building trades. Removing to Baltimore this business was increased, and in time became quite large, so that he was enabled to leave at his death considerable to each of his large family of children. In addition to the factory he carried on a large lumber yard, and bought and sold lumber, and owned



parcels of land in different parts of Maryland and Delaware. The place of business in Baltimore was for many years at 17 McClellan's Wharf. In 1865 William West kept office in the building, formerly owned by him, and which he had erected near Fell's Point. Before and after his death his sons William and Henry B. and Jacob carried on business at the same place under the firm name of W. & H. Bromwell. (1817-1822.)

It is probable that he died in Baltimore, though this is not certain, as he possessed country property, where he carried on planting, and may have died at one of these places. All of his children were reared in the religion of the Society of Friends, and were educated in the Friends' schools, which were the finest the country afforded at that time. He was a strict disciplinarian and very religious.

There is a tradition in the family that William and Beulah were both very handsome, Beulah in particular being of remarkable sweetness and gentleness, with face of regular and beautiful features. She was an exhorter, and would sometimes "speak in meeting when the spirit moved," and, though very refined, was fond of expressing the natural eloquence that was in her. She used to wear silvery gray dresses, with snowy 'kerchief of the finest linen, with cap to match. These would be hem-stitched with much delicacy, for while the Quakers eschewed embroideries and laces, they allowed themselves much luxury in *quality* of both material and workmanship on their clothing, and their plain dresses were often marvels of dainty needle-work. Beulah was considered a most remarkable woman.

She died at 1 o'clock a. m., March 21, 1824, aged 61 years, 10 months and 17 days. Her funeral was attended by many Quakers from all the country around, and even from Phila. and Chester Co., where she had spent her girlhood.

At the present time a trolley ride through enchanting bits of woodland and by exquisite little glens will well repay the descendant of William and Beulah who visits Philadelphia,



*Henry B. Bromwell*  
*Ne Varietur.*

WILLIAM 10.  
JACOB 1.

HENRY BROUGHTON BROMWELL.

One of the Defenders of Baltimore, 1812.  
(The Autograph is Taken From His Masonic Diploma.)



*Henrietta Bromwell,*

MRS. HENRY BROUGHTON BROMWELL.

*(Daughter of Lemuel Holmes.)*

A Descendant of Rev. John Holmes, Brewster, Cushman, Warren, Faunce, Bartlett, Allerton, Harlow, Washburn, Hopkins, Masterson, Bourne and Other Famous Puritans.

and wishes to see the country made sacred by several generations of ancestors whose lives were remarkable examples of goodness and usefulness. The lovely Brandywine River, so wonderful for its scenery, flows down through Chester Co. and empties into the Delaware near Wilmington. The famous and beautiful Wissa-hickon is not far away, and all the country around is filled with groves of fine trees, some of these of ancient date, with the luscious color which the rich soil produces, this being the "Garden of Pennsylvania." A trip to old Darby and to Swartmore and to old Chester, where many ancient houses can be seen, should be part of the pilgrimage, and it will not be complete without a visit to some of the old meeting houses, several of which are yet kept up in the old style.

*Chil. of William Bromwell by First Wife, Mary Forster.\**

- 11 MARY BROMWELL. b. Oct. 26, 1774; d. Oct. 1, 1820; m. Henry Broughton.
- 12 HANNAH BROMWELL. b. March 2, 1777; d. June 9, 1798, aged 21 yrs, 3 m. 7 d; m. ——— Bowers.

*Chil. by Second Wife, Beulah Hall.*

- 13 WILLIAM BROMWELL (JR.). b. in Phila., Jan. (June) (?) 1, 1780; m. Eliza Coulson.
- 14 DEBORAH BROMWELL. b. Oct. 4, 1781; d. at her brother's place, Merlyn Park, Cecil Co., Md., April 20, 1848; unm. Was always a devoted Quakeress, and noted for works of charity, and for her fine quilts and needlework. She is buried at Nottingham Churchyard, near Port Deposit, on the "Eastern Shore."
- 15 DAVID HALL BROMWELL. b. Jan. 28, 1783; d. Feb. 9 or 10, 1815, in a British Prison ship, at Halifax, where he had been taken, having been a soldier in defense of Maryland and in the war of 1812. Was for a time in business with his brother William in Balt., but moved to Richmond. Was married. No issue.
- 16 JACOB BROMWELL. b. Aug. 3, 1785 or 6, Richmond, Va.; m. twice; first to Maria ———, and second to Mrs. Ellen (Moore) McNabbs (a cousin of Sir John Moore, the noted English General), Oct. 14, 1814.

---

\*NOTE—Her father, Moses Forster, of Phila., seems also to have had a dau. Alice. His estate was assessed at \$30,000, which would equal over \$100,000 in our money.



Old Royal Arch Apron of Henry Broughton Bromwell, Sr.

White satin, with piping of red, and decoration of blue, and of gold and silver threads. Made previous to 1826, and may be much older, as there is a tradition that it belonged to his father, William Bromwell. It was worn by his son when, as Grand Master of Ill. A. F. and A. M., he laid the corner-stone of the Masonic Temple in Washington, D. C., and on many other great occasions.

- 17 BEULAH BROMWELL. b. Sept. 18, 1788; d. Dec. 21, 1788.
- 18 JOSEPH BROMWELL. b. Nov. 27, 1790; d. April 1, 1855; unm. Always lived with his sister Deborah, and is buried by her side in Nottingham Churchyard, Cecil Co.
- 19 HENRY BROUGHTON BROMWELL. b. in Richmond, Va., Oct. 11, 1793; d. in Charleston, Ill., March 25, 1867; m. Henrietta Holmes, Aug. 18, 1818.
- 20 BEULAH BROMWELL. b. Nov. 9, 1800; d. Aug. 25, 1803.

## THIRD, FOURTH, FIFTH, SIXTH AND SEVENTH GENERATIONS.

*The Descendants of Mary (11).*

(11) MARY BROMWELL. b. Oct. 26, 1774; m. Henry Broughton, who died Oct. 21, 1818. His family was of Henrico Co., Va. They lived in Richmond at one time, and seem to have been very intimate with the Bromwells, both in Baltimore and Port Deposit. It is an old English name, and first occurs in Va. as far back as 1635. In England it has been a great name ever since the time of Henry IV. Broughton Hall is in Eccleshall, County Stafford. Noted branches of the name are also found in Cheshire. It is also an old name in Maryland.

*Chil. of Mary Bromwell and Henry Broughton.*

- 21 JAMES BROUGHTON.
- 22 DR. HENRY BROMWELL BROUGHTON. Was a phys. in Port Deposit. Grad. in Balt., Md.; m. Isabella Sophia Evans. One dau., *Georgiana*, who m. Jesse J. Buckley, whose mother was Martha Davenport. *Sophia Buckley* was a dau. of *Georgiana*. She m. H. R. Cameron, a druggist, and has one son. (*Port Deposit, Md.*)
- 23 MARY F. BROUGHTON. m. a McCoy, and lived near Port Deposit, at a country place called "Evans' Choice." Had chil.: *August William* (d. at 30). *Henry, James, John, William Bromwell, Joshua, Mary, Newton, Beulah* (who m. and moved to Cinn., O.). *George*, who went to China in 1863. *Gulielma* (died), and *Marcus*, b. 1843.

---

NOTE—BEULAH HALL had a brother, JOSEPH HALL, who went to Cinn. in 1819, according to old letters. He had at that time *DEBORAH, DAVIS, SALLY ANN, JOSEPH, AMELIA* and *BEULAH*; he speaks of his son going to "Americai."





MASONIC DIPLOMA OF HENRY BROUGHTON BROMWELL, SR.  
(He was Made a Master Mason in 1825, King David's Lodge No. 68, Baltimore.)

*The Descendants of William (13).*

(13) WILLIAM BROMWELL. b. in Phila. Jan. 1, 1780; m. Eliza Coulson. He d. July 10, 1827, from drinking a glass of ice-water after being overheated in the sun. He had lumber yards and other business in Baltimore, and carried on a business in weaving wire and the manufacture of wheat fans. In 1805 was in partnership with his brother David, and later with his brothers Henry B. and Jacob, in the manufacture of wire and wire weaving, and making of wire goods. He was very devout and religious, and an excellent business man, and made a great deal of money, but lost much of it, in company with his brother when the lumber yards were burned in 1822. He kept up a fine country home in Cecil Co., and spent much of his time there. The quaint old house still stands where he lived when in Port Deposit. The place was called Merlyn Park, and all his children were born there. It is on the land now owned by the heirs of his son, Dr. Robert E. Bromwell, and is used now by the tenant. Dr. Bromwell died in the newer house, which was called Hillwood, and is situated some distance from the old one. The place is most beautiful, with fine old trees and lawns. The scenery about Port Deposit is ideally lovely, being varied, with hills of broken outline, and much coloring. Nottingham Church is near by, with its hedges of clipped cedar and grand old elms. Here the family of William have always worshipped, and in the beautiful grounds surrounding the little edifice of pinkish stone, many of them are buried.

*Chil. of William Bromwell and Eliza.*

- 24 GEORGE BROMWELL. d. in inf.
- 25 MARTHA BROMWELL. d. Aug. 20, 1817, aged 7 m. 25 d.
- 26 THOMAS BROMWELL. d. in inf.
- 27 MARY ELIZA BROMWELL. b. 1818; d. 1854.
- 28 BEULAH HALL BROMWELL. b. 1820; d. March 15, 1874; m. Alfred G. Ridgeley, who d. 1856. They lived near Port Deposit. He was of the old Ridgeley family of Md.



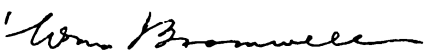
Article of agreement made and concluded the twenty second day  
of March in the year of our Lords one thousand eight hundred  
and seventeen, between Mr. Bromwell of the one part and Henry  
B. Bromwell of the other part, witnesseth that the said Mr. Bromwell  
and Henry B. Bromwell, have joined and by these presents do join  
themselves to be copartners in the lumber business together under  
the firm of Mr. & H. B. Bromwell, upon such stipulations, provisions  
and agreements, as are herein after mentioned, expressed and declared  
of and concerning the same; such copartnership to commence from  
the day of the date hereof and continue until the same shall be  
decided at the request of either of the parties above named,  
and for carrying on the business, the said Mr. Bromwell hath brought  
into trade and furnished stock to the amount of Nineteen  
thousand two hundred and twenty one dollars and forty  
two Cents for the use of the firm, and Henry B. Bromwell  
hath furnished and brought in for the use of the said firm  
thirteen thousand nine hundred and eighty one dollars  
and twenty eight Cents, as per inventory signed by the  
parties, and it is agreed that Henry B. Bromwell shall  
pay to Mr. Bromwell an annual interest of seven per cent  
on the one third part of stock put in trade by Mr. B.  
more than twice the sum put in by Henry B. Bromwell,  
which over-plus amounts to Eleven thousand two  
hundred and fifty eight dollars, and eighty six Cents,  
one third of which, is Three thousand seven hundred  
and fifty two dollars, and ninety five Cents, being  
the net amount, on which Henry B. Bromwell has to  
pay interest to Mr. Bromwell. And it is further  
agreed that Mr. Bromwell shall be two thirds interested

Leaf from an old contract drawn up by Henry B. Bromwell, Sr., when he was 24 years old (in 1817), being a part of an agreement between himself and his elder brother William on going into the lumber business together in Baltimore. The business was built up very greatly, and five years afterward, when the fire occurred which swept it out of existence, was worth over \$25,000, which would represent as much as \$100,000 in the money of the present day.

- 29 DEBORAH FELL BROMWELL. b. Feb. —, 1822; d. in Paterson, N. J., March 23, 1897; m. George J. A. Coulson, Oct. 22, 1844. Had issue: *Sophia Broughton*, *Eliza Bromwell*, *Florence Georgiana* (who d. April 18, 1903), *Alfred Ridgeley* (who d. Nov. 18, 1853), *George* (Rev. *George Coulson*), *Mary Bromwell* (artist), and *Robert Bromwell*, who m. Elizabeth Cooke. No grandchil. in this family.
- 30 SAMUEL BROMWELL. b. 1825; d. 1834.
- 31 DR. ROBERT EVANS BROMWELL. b. Feb. 28, 1827; m. Josephine Evans.

(31) DR. ROBERT EVANS BROMWELL. b. at Merlyn Park, Cecil Co., Md.; lived all his life on the same place where he was born, and d. there March 21, 1906, in a house erected at a later date on another part of the grounds. He graduated in medicine at the University of Maryland in 1850, and practiced in Cecil Co., having a very successful career, and being much beloved by all his neighbors. The situation of his place was ideally refined and attractive, and he passed a very happy life with congenial society. His last days were saddened by the death of his only son, and from this blow he never fully recovered. He m. Josephine Evans (dau. of the *Hon. Levi Hollingsworth Evans*, b. Mar. 15, 1798; d. Oct. 11, 1868), son of *John Evans* and *Mary Alexander*, son of *Robert Evans* and *Margaret Kirkpatrick*, son of *John Evans* (1680-1738), who m. *Jean Moore*, from Wales).

*Chil. of Dr. R. E. Bromwell and Josephine.*

- 32 MARY EVANS BROMWELL. b. May 5, 1862; d. Sept. 29, 1872.
- 33  b. Feb. 24, 1866; d. Sept. 30, 1898; unm.  
In 1888 graduated at Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore, followed by a post-graduate course, and the degree of Ph. D. from the same institution. In 1891 was connected with the U. S. Naval Museum of Hygiene at Wash., D. C.; he then spent several years in Tenn., where he held an important post as Consulting Chemist; was Asso. Prof. of Chemistry in Brooklyn College of Pharmacy, and died while Prof. and instructor in Chemistry, Pratt Institute, Brooklyn. He



DEBORAH FELL BROMWELL.  
(Mrs. Coulson) 29.



BEULAH HALL BROMWELL RIDGELY (28).

WILLIAM 13.  
WILLIAM 10.  
JACOB 1.

was very ambitious and seemed to have a brilliant future before him, but was stricken with typhoid fever, and died after a short illness.

- 34 FLORENCE COULSON BROMWELL. b. Sept. 10, 1871; m. Oct. 17, 1899, Dr. Alexander Richter Craig, Phila., who is connected with the Medical Dept. of the University of Pa. She was educated at the Southern Home School in Balt. Had issue: *Josephine Bromwell*, b. Nov. 15, 1900; and d. April 12, 1904. *Margaretta*, b. Sept. 3, 1902, and *Roberta Bromwell*, b. Feb. 24, 1905.



*The Descendants of Jacob (16).*

(16) JACOB BROMWELL. b. in Richmond, Va., Aug. 3, 1785 (or 6); d. Nov. 27, 1866, in Switzerland Co., Ind., a country place not far from Cinn., O. Here he had spent his declining years after retiring from business in Cinn. in 1846 or 1847, and where he was surrounded by his children and grandchildren, and greatly beloved for his kind and amiable disposition.

He was educated in the Quaker schools of Baltimore, and then became a partner and associate of his father there, carrying on a wire-weaving and wheat-fan making business, and accumulating enough money to enable him to come, in 1815, to Cinn., O., where he embarked in the same business which is still owned by his great-grandson, William Bromwell Melish

---

NOTE—The Craig family descent is as follows:

*Captain Samuel Craig, Sr.* (of N. J., and after 1772 of Westmoreland Co., Pa.); d. about 1777; m. Eliz. McDonald.

*Captain Samuel Craig, Jr.* b. 1757; d. 1808, Westmoreland Co., and Eliz. Shields, dau. of Col. John Shields, of Salem Twp.

*Alexander Craig.* b. Aug. 15, 1794, in Westmoreland Co.; d. at Hillside, Sept. 10, 1869, and Sybilla Kern of Greensburg, Pa., dau. of Joseph Kern, and Margaretta Steinbach.

*Dr. Alexander Craig.* b. at Hillside, Westmoreland Co., Pa., Dec. 22, 1838; d. Columbia, Pa., Aug. 16, 1899, and Eleanor Margaretta Richter, dau. of Washington Richter and Elizabeth Mayer Cottrell. Their son, Alex. Richter Craig m. Florence C. Bromwell.



*Jacob Bromwell*

*(The First of Cincinnati.)*

William (10).  
Jacob (1).

(son of Maria, dau. of his eldest son, William), and now a large establishment. He m. first Maria . . . . ., by whom he had two children, and second on Oct. 14, 1814, Mrs. Ellen McNabb, who first saw him as he was passing her house in Baltimore in his regiment (he having participated in the war of 1812).

.

There is a romantic tradition related of this lady, which has been handed down to her descendents, and is worth recording. It is said that her father, with his two little daughters, Helen or Ellen Stuart Moore, and Rennie Moore, came to the Colonies when the children were two and three years of age, having his own ship, and returning to Scotland later, leaving the children in care of a relative. He was never afterward heard from, and it is supposed the ship was lost, or that he had been killed in the rebellion going on at that time. His name was Robert Moore, and his wife was Helen Stuart. He was thought to have been a relative of Sir John Moore. There is also in this branch of the Bromwell family a tradition relating to Bromwell, which might be worth mentioning; it is to the effect that the name was originally Cromwell, and that the first ancestor in America changed the first letter of his name on coming to this country, because he was a political exile, following the Cromwellian downfall in England. For a long time after the Restoration the name of Cromwell was held in disrepute in England. Even in the Colonies families were not anxious to acknowledge any connection with the fallen Protector, as it often in those times meant political and social death to them. The Protector died in 1658, and no doubt it was at least a hundred years before this persecution and the fear it created, wore out.

Jacob Bromwell was said to have been a very large, portly man, and to have been fond of good living, and to have kept open house and table for all of his friends and kindred, almost to the detriment of his estate.

*Chil. of Jacob Bromwell and Maria (First Wife).*

- 35 WILLIAM BROMWELL. b. in Balt., Md., about 1806; m. Sara Davis.  
36 JACOB BROMWELL. b. in Baltimore, July 27, 1809; m. Eliz. Wolfe.

*By Second Wife Ellen (Moore) McNabb.*

- 37 HELEN RENNIE BROMWELL. b. in Balt., Md., Oct. 21, 1815; m. Wm. L. Young.
-

- 38 HENRY BROUGHTON BROMWELL (JR.). Named for his uncle. b. March 4, 1819, in Balt.; m. Mrs. Sara Peers Avril.
- 39 JOSEPH BROMWELL. b. Jan. 11, 1821, in Cinn., O.; m. Emily Gowdy.
- 40 BEULAH BROMWELL. b. Jan. 21, 1823, in Cinn., O.; m. Wm. McCarthy. Had issue: *William, George, Mollie, Mattie, Ella, Horatio* (?).
- 41 ROBERT BROMWELL. b. June 10, 1825, in Cinn., O.; m. Harriet Cake.
- 42 CHARLES BROMWELL. b. Dec. 25, 1826; m. Margaret Barton. (He served in the Civil War.) Had *Olive* and *John*. The children were in Texas when last heard from (about 1895). He m. a 2d time, after he moved to Ark., where he d.
- 43 GEORGE WASHINGTON BROMWELL. b. Cinn., O., July 20, 1828. School teacher. Lived 60 years in Ind., where he d. Aug. 10, 1907, aged 80 yrs.; m., 1st, Harriet Carrington; 2d, Lucinda Coy; 3d, Elizabeth Coy; had 18 chil., 6 sons and 12 dau. In 1910 twelve of them were surviving. By 1st wife he had *Frank* and *Marion*, twins, b. 1857, the last named dying in inf. *Clara*, who m. *Mr. Peyton* (d). *Laura*, b. 1859; m. *Mr. Richardson*. *Elmer* (d), and *Leonard*, b. July 3, 1861; d. May 29, 1909 (m. in 1882 Louisa Peak, and had 11 chil., as follows: Irving, Edith, Vivian, Lillie, Sylvia, Anna, Laura, Alma, Eleanor, Arthur (d. in inf.) and Bryan). By his 2d wife, G. W. Bromwell, had *Andrew, Minnie*, who m. *Mr. Hunt*, and *an infant*, unnamed. By his 3d wife he had ten more chil., the first three, *Robert, Henry* and *Helen*, d. in inf. *Ida*, m. *Mr. Eichler*; *Emma* m. *Mr. Craig*; *Lulu* m. *Mr. Reader*; *Mary* m. *Mr. Eichler*; *Elizabeth* m. *Mr. Robinson*, and *Delia*.
- Frank Bromwell*, the 1st child, m. *Emma Ellis*, and had 14 chil.: Jere, Herman, Wm., Edw., Jesse, Ella, Charles, Mary, Lily, Nellie, Emma, Rosa, Henry, Georgia. Of these chil., Edward (the 4th) m. and has Edw. J.; Jesse (the 5th) m. and has Robert. *Clara Bromwell Peyton*, who d. in Feb., 1896, was twice m., 1st to Allen Coy (issue, Thomas Coy); 2d, Nathan Peyton of Cinn. (issue, Grace Peyton, Frank Peyton, Henry Peyton, John Peyton). *Laura Bromwell Richardson* m., 1st, Jephtha Skidmore, and had Irving Skidmore, who m. Clara Lyle and had Homer, Clyde, and Alice. Another child of G. W. Bromwell, *Georgia*, m. Lyle Walton.
- 44 A SON. (Twin of the one above; d. in inf.).
- 45 SAMUEL BROMWELL. b. in Jefferson Co., Ind., Aug. 10, 1833. Had *Henry*, b. about 1865, who d. in childhood; and a girl, who was adopted by a family in Iowa after her mother's death. He m. a 2d time. Lived in Kan.

- 46 SARAH BROMWELL. b. Jefferson Co., Ind., Jan. 8, 1836; m. John, son of John Carver (Ind.). She d. Sept. 11, 1889, and he d. Feb. 20, 1894. Had issue: *Helen*, m. M. Shultz, and has Daisey, Morris and Sidney (Ill.). *Nannie*, d. Aug. 4, 1901; m. A. McIntyre, and had John, Newton and Lillie (Ind.). *Mattie*, m. O. D. Eckerson (son of Nelson, b. in Wis., Sept. 21, 1858). Issue: *Adelia*, Homer, Harrie, Daisey, Earl. *Adelia*, the last child of Sarah and John, m. P. Mills (Ind.).

## FOURTH GENERATION.

(35) WILLIAM BROMWELL. b. 1806; m. Sara Davis. Lived in Cinn., O., and was all his life a most successful business man, identified with everything for the advancement of that city, and was a man of fine character and education. He was President of the first street railway company of Cinn., and drove the first car down Seventh St. He extended the scope of the business left him by his father, and it grew steadily as long as he lived. He left property worth over a hundred thousand dollars to his descendants. d. in 1877, and is buried in Spring Grove Cem., Cinn., O.

*Chil. of William Bromwell and Sara.*

- 47 MARIA BROMWELL. b. Oct. 19, 1831; m. Rev. Thos. J. Melish.  
48 ISABELLA BROMWELL. b. 1834; m. Staats G. Burnet of Cinn., O.

(36) JACOB BROMWELL. b. July 27, 1809; m. Elizabeth Wolfe in Cinn., O. She was b. in New Haven, Conn., Jan. 13, 1814, and d. March 10, 1888, in Cinn. They formerly owned the property opposite the present Sinton Hotel. Jacob Bromwell was a very prosperous business man, and was also a very handsome man. He d. March 22, 1855, and is buried in Spring Grove Cem.

*Chil. of Jacob Bromwell and Elizabeth.*

- 49 BELLE BROMWELL. b. 1837; m. Ed. Atwater; d. No. chil.  
50 ANDREW J. BROMWELL. b. 1839; m. Ella Ireton. Lives in St. Louis. Two daus. *Alice*, m. *Nell*, m. Clarence McCune.  
51 MINNIE BROMWELL. b. Jan. 14, 1841; m. Ed. Ireton (d. in Cinn., O., in 1892). Issue: *Kate Louise*, who m. Samuel J. Osborn, and had two chil., Samuel J. and Louise; and *Minnie Belle*, b. 1876, who



m. Clinton Osborn Brainerd of St. Louis, Oct. 18, 1897. (Lives Delmar Blvd.).

- 52 OLIVER W. BROMWELL. b. Aug. 3, 1843. Is unm. Lives in N. Y.
- 53 LOUISE BROMWELL. m. Wm. Edmeston, merchant, of Cinn., O.
- 54 KATE BROMWELL. Lives in Cinn., O., and has traveled a good deal, at one time going around the world. She was educated at Cinn. public and private schools.
- 55 WM. OMER BUTLER BROMWELL. m. Annie Jones. Had two child., who d. in inf. Was Supt. of McAlpine & Co., Cinn., O.

(37) HELEN RENNIE BROMWELL. b. in Balt., Md., Oct. 21, 1815; d. —————; m. William L. Young, a Quaker, in Cinn., O. They are buried at Carthage, Ind.

*Eight Chil. of Helen R. and Wm. L. Young.*

- 56 DR. ROBERT WATSON YOUNG. b. July 26, 1835; d. Nov. 24, 1902; m. in June, 1858, Thyrsa A. Berkshire. Issue: *Helen*. (He was in Civil War, Co. R, 66th Ind. Inf.)
- 57 JACOB YOUNG. d. at 3 years.
- 58 WILLIAM A. YOUNG. m. twice. (He was in the Civil War.) Had, by 1st wife, *Watson* and *William*, and by 2d wife (Katherine), he had *Gertrude*, *Louie* and *Frank H.* (Ind.).
- 59 THEODORE YOUNG. m. Rebecca Cory. Had *William*, *Edith*, *Benj. B.*, *Grace* and *Martin*. (Theodore Young was in the Civil War, and a prisoner at Andersonville seven months.)
- 60 CHARLES YOUNG. m. Merriam B. Young. No issue.
- 61 GEORGE B. YOUNG. m. Octavia Owen. Their chil. are the *Rev. Austin L. Young* (Kan.). *Ethel*, who is a Deaconess in Detroit. *Rev. Owen Young* (Kan.). *Ruth Gladstone*, *Lowell*.
- 62 HELEN R. YOUNG. m. Solomon Sanders. Issue: *Mayme*, *Zulah*, *D.*, *Florence*. The latter m. Jesse Allie, and had twin boys, Robert and Herbert. *Mayme*, m. Chas. Dargets, and had Ione, Esther, Hugh, Margaret and Dorothy.
- 63 FRANK H. YOUNG. m. Etta Patten. Issue: *Raymond*, *Bernice*, *Helen*, *Marie*, *Esther*, *Frances Henriette*.

(38) HENRY BROUGHTON BROMWELL (the second). b. March 4, 1819; m. Mrs. Sara Peers) Avril, dau. of William Peers, from London, Eng. She d. in 1886 soon after her husband. By her first husband she had one dau., Laura Peers. (*d.*)

*Chil. of Henry B. Bromwell (Second) and Sara.*

- 64 MARY BROMWELL. d. in infancy.
- 65 HON. JACOB HENRY BROMWELL. b. May 11, 1847; m. Eliz. C. Summers.
- 66 ELLA BROMWELL. m. Jno. C. Humphreys. Issue: *Howard Bromwell, Grace Helen* (who m. ——— Hanna, and has a son), *John Wesley* and *Clifford*.
- 67 ELIZABETH CHASE BROMWELL. m. Wm. F. Zessinger, a widower with three chil. (named Randolph, Wm. and Florence). They had issue: *Stella*, b. 1887, and *Howard Bromwell*, b. 1891.
- 68 WILLIAM BROMWELL. Went to Ark. Is unm.
- 69 ANNA BROMWELL. b. in 1865; m. Louis C. Betts. Lives in Dayton, Ky. Issue: *Matthew*, d. in infancy, and *Lucille*, d. 1908, aged 7 yrs.

(47) MARIA BROMWELL. b. Oct. 19, 1831; d. Feb., 1908; m. Rev. Thomas J. Melish, who was a well-known Rector of St. Philip's Episcopal Church, in Cinn., O., and also an editor and publisher. He d. in 1896.

*Chil. of Maria Bromwell and Rev. T. J. Melish.*

- 70 MARIA MELISH. b. Feb. 18, 1850; m. Wm. L. Townsend of Cinn., O., son of Edwin, and has Maria, who lives in New York. *Ed. L.*, who m. Kate Justis, Glendale, O., and has Ed. and Helen, who m. Ross Young (N. Y.).
- 71 WILLIAM BROMWELL MELISH. b. July 28, 1851. President of the Bromwell Co. of Cinn., O. (Brush and Wire Mfrs.). Is prominent in Masonic work, having been at the head of most of the Masonic Grand bodies of Ohio at some time, and at present Grand Commander of the General Grand Chapter of Knights Templar of the U. S., and having received lately an honor from the Grand Priory of England and Wales, conferred by the Earl of Euston, a much-coveted honor, shared by only a few other American Masons. (*Knight Comm. of the Temple in the Great Priority of England and Wales.*) He has been Imperial Potentate of the Mystic Shrine. He m. Sara, dau. of Frank Gatch, and had issue as follows: *May*, b. 1874 (who m. B. F. Harris of Champaign, Ill., and had Henry H., Elizabeth, Melish and twins, who d. in inf.) *Thomas J.*, b. 1876 (Sec'y of the Bromwell Co., Cinn.) ; m. Miss L. McClurg.
- 72 DORA MELISH. b. June 14, 1854; m. Marshall E. Ogborn of Wyoming, O., and has *Gertrude*, b. 1877 (who m. Ferdinand B. Wagner, and has one dau., Marie O.). *Ella*, b. 1881, and *Marie*, b. 1890.

- 73 GERTRUDE MELISH. m. Chas. Gibson.
- 74 CHARLES B. MELISH. b. Jan. 16, 1856; m. Anna Gatch.
- 75 CARRIE MELISH. m. Morrow Condon. Lives in Wash., D. C. Has issue: *Miriam* (b. 1884; m. Leonard Tingley) and *Jack*, b. 1890.
- 76 SARA MELISH. b. 1873; m. E. T. Fuller, of R. I. Has one son, *Edward Melish*, b. 1906.
- 77 REV. JOHN HOWARD MELISH. b. 1874, in Cinn., O. Was Rector of Christ Church, Cinn., O., and since 1905, has been Rector of the Holy Trinity Episcopal Church in Brooklyn, N. Y., the pulpit formerly occupied by the noted Dr. Hall, who was the only friend of Henry Ward Beecher during the famous trial. Dr. Melish m. Margaret, dau. of Wm. R. McComas, and has *John Robert*, b. 1902. *William Howard*, b. 1910.

(48) ISABELLE ADELIA BROMWELL. b. Cinn., O., Sept. 19, 1834; educated same place, and m. on Jan. 15, 1852, Staats Gouverneur Burnet, attorney at law, a son of Isaac Gouverneur Burnet, whose wife was Kitty Winne Gordon of Goochland Co., Va. The Burnet family is one of unusual distinction. Dr. William Burnet, Sur. Gen. in the American Revolution, and member of the Continental Congress (1777), was a son of Ichabod Burnet, who graduated at the University of Edinburg (physician). Dr. William Burnet married Miss Gouverneur, and his sons were Dr. William Burnet, Jr., of N. Y.; Major Ichabod Burnet of Ga.; the Hon. Jacob Burnet, b. Feb. 22, 1770, Judge of the Supreme Court of O., and U. S. Senator in 1828; d. in Cinn., 1853. Isaac Gouverneur Burnet, b. 1786, first mayor of Cinn. (the father of Staats G.), and David Gouverneur Burnet, first Provisional President of the Republic of Texas, b. April 4, 1788. The name of Staats was derived from the grandfather's medical instructor in N. Y., the eminent Dr. Staats. Isabella A. Burnet has lived in Cinn., O., and in Eldon Co., Ia., and since the decease of her husband, in Virginia.

---

\*NOTE—David Gouverneur Burnet was b. in Newark, N. J. He traveled over South America and went to Texas, where he was a promoter of her independence. He was President of Texas at the time of the famous Battle of San Jacinto, when Santa Anna surrendered. Burnet Co., Tex., is named for him. He was as notable for excellence of character as in other ways, and was a man greatly beloved for his charities; d. 1870.

*Chil. of Isabelle Adelia Bromwell and Staats G. Burnet*

- 78 EDITH BURNET. b. Feb. 7, 1853; m. Gerril Hale Smith of Florence, Ala. Issue: *Kate Burnet* (d.), *Burnet Pomeroy* (d.), and *Richard*, who m. Rebecca Mayes (Columbia, Tenn.).
- 79 WILLIAM BROMWELL BURNET. b. July 15, 1854; d. Feb. 5, 1909; m. Carrie, dau. of Peter Rudolph Neff, son of Isabel Freeman and Peter Neff (b. 1797). Her father was a law partner of Judge Jacob Burnet, Jr. William Bromwell Burnet was educated at the State University of Iowa, and practiced law in Cinn., O., and later in New York. Issue: *Carric M.*, *David*, *Staats G.* and *Josephine Neff*.
- 80 ARTHUR BURNET. b. July 25, 1856; m. Alice G. Neff, planter, in Trevalians, Va. Issue: *Hugh Gordon*, b. Sept. 17, 1883. *Belle*, b. April 7, 1885. *Robert G.*, b. Aug. 6, 1891. *Gladys*, b. Nov. 18, 1894.
- 81 JULIA BURNET. b. Sept. 25, 1858; m. Clarence A. Turrell (Civil Eng.), Florence, Ala. Issue: *Isabella*, b. May 9, 1892. *Margaret*, b. March 1, 1894, and *Thalia*, b. July 1, 1895.
- 82 HARRY BURNET. b. Jan. 18, 1861; d. in Havana, Cuba, Dec. 14, 1909; m. Eva Hadley. Issue: *Staats*, b. Nov. 14, 1888.
- 83 PAUL BURNET. b. Dec. 11, 1866; m. Nannie Hyne, Oct. 30, 1891 (Hadlock, Wash.). No issue.
- 84 MARGARET BURNET. Lives in New Rochelle, N. Y.
- 85 DAVID BURNET. d. in inf.
- 86 SARA BELLE BURNET. d. in inf.

(65) HON. JACOB HENRY BROMWELL. b. May 11, 1847, Cinn., O., near Eighth and Mound Sts.; m. Elizabeth Catneigh Summers, Aug. 6, 1868. She is a daughter of Thomas and Agnes Tait Summers of Rising Sun, Ind. (See Tait Family Tree.) He was educated in the public schools of Cinn., and early in life became a teacher, following this profession for 17 years, connected all the time with advanced work in the Cinn. high schools, and especially with Hughes High School. He studied law, and in 1880 graduated from the Cinn. Law College, and at once commenced the practice, remaining in Cinn., where he soon became Assistant County Solicitor for Hamilton Co., which office he held four years. In 1894 he was elected to Congress, and for several terms was re-elected, serving ten years, retiring in 1903 (2d Ohio District). Since this date he has been Judge of the Court of Common Pleas (1907-13).



HON. JACOB HENRY BROMWELL.  
(*Fifth Generation.*)

(Judge Bromwell introduced into Congress the first Resolution pertaining to the Spanish-American War. The Resolution called for an appropriation of \$20,000,000 for the commencement of hostilities.)

In addition to the honors he has had in the political field he has been much honored by the Masonic Institution, having been for years Grand Secretary of the Grand Lodge of Ohio, and having received the 33rd degree in the Scottish Rite.

*Chil. of Hon. J. H. Bromwell and Elizabeth C.*

- 87 MAJOR CHARLES SUMMERS BROMWELL. b. in Newport, Ky., May 1, 1869. Educated at Cinn., O., graduating at the Woodward High School, and later at the U. S. Military Academy, at West Point, N. Y., June 12, 1890, then studying at the U. S. Engineering School, and graduating in 1893. Made 1st Lieut. in 1895. Took the rank of Captain in 1901, since which time he has served in important engineering projects throughout the country, helping to fix the boundaries of Yellowstone Park, and under the administration of President Roosevelt being Superintendent of Public Grounds and Buildings in Washington, as well as being chief attache to the President in the White House. He, during this period, represented the President in Greece in some important negotiations. He has lately taken the rank of Major (June, 1909). He married Letitia Greene Scott, dau. of Matthew T. Scott, of Bloomington, Ill., and niece of the wife of Vice-President Adlai E. Stevenson, who gave her away at the wedding in Washington, D. C., June 11, 1896. Had issue: *Matthew Scott*, b. on Decoration Day, May 30, 1897, and *Mildred*, b. in 1900.
- 88 BLANCHE BROMWELL. b. in Newport, Ky., Jan. 3, 1872; m. Aug. 2, 1893, Royal Camillus Hart, who d. in 1895. She has traveled a good deal with her little son, and lives with her father at Wyoming, O. Issue: *Royal Camillus*, b. Nov. 18, 1895.
- 89 HELENE MARIE BROMWELL. b. in Rising Sun, Ind., Jan. 21, 1878. Educated at the high schools of Cinn. and Wyoming; m. George Clifford Ault, son of Charles Albert Ault, of Wyoming, O. He is President of the Ault & Jackson Lumber Co. of Cinn., O. Issue: *Bromwell*, b. June 28, 1899. *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 6, 1901. *Charles Albert*, b. Aug. 11, 1903, and *Jean King* (named for Dr. J. B. King), b. Aug. 21, 1908.
- 90 MAUDE BROMWELL. Lives in Wyoming, O., with her father.

(39) JOSEPH BROMWELL. b. in Cinn., O., Jan. 11, 1821; m. Emily Gowdy. He was burned to death about 1874, on the steamer "*Pat Rogers*," on the Ohio River. His widow lived to the age of 81 in Madison, Ind.

*Chil. of Joseph Bromwell and Emily.*

- 91 AMELIA BROMWELL. b. Cinn., O., Dec. 11, 1843; d. in 1906; m. John Egan in 1861. He d. in 1909. Issue: *Amelia*, b. Feb. 12, 1864; m. Jno. Salm (has 7 chil.). *John*, b. June 15, 1865; m. E. Schank (3 chil.). *Edw.*, b. June 17, 1868; m. I. Hotten. *Blanche*, b. June 27, 1871; m. Jas. P. Hogan (1 child). *Daniel*, b. Oct. 21,

- 1873; d. July 29, 1902 (unm.). *William*, b. June 8, 1875; m. E. Holmes (Montana). *Pius*, b. Oct. 20, 1876; m. D. Crets (1 child); *Sylvester*, b. Nov. 19, 1879; d. Sept. 19, 1880.
- 92 **WILLIAM R. BROMWELL.** b. May 3, 1846, in Ohio; m. Lizzie Fenn. He died Aug. 29, 1906, in Nashville, Tenn., having been one of the most respected citizens of that city. He started the Cumberland Iron Works there, and was associated with his brother, John R., in the enterprise. Early in life he had been a traveler and visited all parts of the country. He died suddenly of heart failure. Had issue: *William Joseph*, b. June 29, 1880, in Newport, Ky. (m. Annie Howell). *Dora E.*, b. same place, Feb. 8, 1882, and d. in Nashville in her young girlhood, receiving many testimonials as to the beauty and perfection of her person and character.
- 93 **HELEN P. BROMWELL.** b. in Covington, Ky., July 11, 1847; m. Isaac Simonton in 1863. Issue: *Joseph*, b. April 8, 1865; d. Sept. 7, 1889. *Oliver*, b. March, 1867 (m. ———, and has one child, Harry R.); *Richard*, b. Aug. 27, 1871 (m. and has Marvin M.), and *Harry Bert*, b. May, 1876 (m. and has 1 child). *Emma*, b. May 29, 1880 (m. — Harn, and had Cecil). *Archie*, b. Sept. 11, 1884.
- 94 **JOHN RICHARD BROMWELL.** b. Feb. 22, 1850, in Cinn., O.; m. Lizzie Krafts, in Newport, Ky., in 1872. He lives in Tenn. Issue: *George*, b. Sept. 13, 1873; m. Annie Spilman. *Jennie*, b. Aug. 16, 1875 (m. James Le Roy Harper (son of James), and has son, Leroy, who was b. Oct. 26, 1893, and dau., Willie Gertrude, who was b. Jan. 21, 1897). *Birdie*, b. Jan. 18, 1890; m. Tom Gilliman.
- 95 **RICHARD BROMWELL.** b. Feb. 2, 1852, in Cinn., O.; m. Mary Hill, in Newport, Ky., 1876. He is a merchant in Covington, Ky. Issue: *Alice Catherine*, b. Aug. 24, 1878; m. Mr. Grizzell. *William James*, b. July 13, 1882; d. June 10, 1898. *Clarence Joseph*, b. May 15, 1885; d. April 17, 1886. *Estella*, b. March 25, 1877. The eldest dau., Alice, has two chil., Richard Earl, b. April 26, 1901, and Dorothy May, b. Sept. 5, 1903.
- 96 **ELISA JANE BROMWELL.** b. Cinn., Dec. 26, 1854; m. in Newport, Ky., Jan. 14, 1874, Benj., son of Joseph Dorks of Pa. Issue: *Harry*, b. March 23, 1875; m. Hannah Lambert of Ky., and has Loretta, b. April 12, 1896. *Althea*, b. April 22, 1901, and Matthew, b. July 22, 1908. He is a minister and lives in Colo. *Albert*, b. Nov. 30, 1879; m. and lives in Ore. *Helen*, b. Jan. 4, 1887; has been a teacher; m. J. G. Grimes, Nov. 27, 1907 (Ore.). *Leonard*, b. Oct. 4, 1894; lives in Ore.
- 97 **JULIA D. BROMWELL.** b. in Cinn., Aug. 15, 1858; d. Aug. 8, 1881; m. Jas. Bunce, 1879; had one child, who died with her (drowned).
- 98 **LAURA BELLE BROMWELL.** b. Dec. 11, 1863; m. Frederic Kleinschmidt, in Ind., 1878. Issue: *Minnie*, b. May 8, 1881. *Jessie*, b.

April 22, 1888 (m. Lesley Brock, and has one child). *Howard*, b. Oct., 1892. *Mary*, b. April 18, 1898. *Gladys*, b. Nov., 1900; d. May 28, 1902.

- 99 JOSEPH BROMWELL. b. Sept. 16, —, in Newport, Ky.; m. in 1893, Elizabeth Giltner. Issue: *Horace Charles*, b. Sept. 27, 1895. *Albert Richard*, b. June 12, 1902. *Howard Milton*, b. June 27, 1905. Kenton Co., Ky. (Scott's P. O.)

(41) ROBERT BROMWELL. b. June 10, 1825, Cinn., O.; d. Nov. 3, 1892; m. in 1845, Harriet Cake. Was 1st Lieut. 5th Ohio Inf. (Civil War). Had issue:

- 100 LEWIS L. BROMWELL. b. Cinn., O., July 17, 1847; d. in Oakland, Cal., Jan. 27, 1908; m. Fannie, dau. of John Converse. He removed to the Pacific Coast in 1870, and became prominently identified with the insurance business, spending years of his life building up and promoting a company (of which he was Vice-Pres.), and had many risks placed in San Francisco during the great earthquake and fire in 1907; the disaster ruined his company, in which most of his fortune was invested, and while he was cheerful and brave over the losses, they ultimately caused his death. He was handsome, popular, a member of a number of prominent clubs, and had been Grand Master of the I. O. O. F. of Cal., and was a member of the Elks' Society; was most generous, had a handsome home, and liked to entertain his friends. He was in youth a soldier in the U. S. Navy, and later in the Civil War. He was a man of very honorable dealings and strict integrity. Had issue: *Louise*, b. Sept. 21, 1872; m. Shelby Martin, Aug. 3, 1883 (m. Walter Luzador and has two chil). *Laura*, b. and had two sons, John Wesley and Kenneth C. (2) *Percival*, b. June, 1874; d. 1909; m. but no issue. (3) *Harry*, b. Oct. 24, 1879; d. 1899; unm. (4) *Bernice*, b. Jan. 6, 1893.
- 101 BENJAMIN T. F. BROMWELL. b. 1849; m. Elizabeth M. Hayes in 1874. He d. Aug. 26, 1908. Had issue: *Minnie*, b. Jan. 10, 1875; d. Aug. 10, 1890, aged 15 yrs.

*The Descendants of Henry B., Sr. (19).*

(19) HENRY BROUGHTON BROMWELL. b. in Richmond, Va., Oct. 11, 1793; m. in Balt., Md., Aug. 18, 1818, to Henrietta, dau. of Lemuel and Patience (Harlow) Holmes of Plymouth Co., Mass. He d. in Charleston, Ill., March 25, 1867. His wife survived him almost fifteen years, dying Jan. 7, 1882, in Denver, Colo.



He was reared in the Quaker schools of Baltimore, the finest the city afforded, receiving a classical education, and being taught, as all his father's children were, the religion of the Society of Friends. His father had a very handsome and comfortable home in Baltimore, and also visited often his plantation on the "Eastern Shore." He reared his children with strict religious observances, but for some reason those who "married out of meeting" did not displease him as much as they did his gentle and pious wife Beulah. While he was a very religious and good man, he was not fanatical as some were, and had broad views. Henry, who was the pet and darling of his mother, and much like her in disposition and temperament, very much wished to go to England and study art, for which he was said to have great talent. His grandmother Hall (Deborah Fell) had been a friend of Benjamin West, the famous painter, when West was a boy in Chester Co., Pa. She was fond of relating stories of West, and his success in Europe so interested young Henry that he for some time wished to cultivate this talent in schools abroad, but was never able to carry out his design. His early years were spent in work and study in his father's office as bookkeeper and accountant. He wrote a very beautiful hand, and his letters give evidence of excellent education and manners.

In the war of 1812 he, with his brothers Jacob and David, took part, for Quaker youths could fight to protect their homes. He was one of the defenders of Baltimore in the Battle of North Point, the decisive battle of the war. He was then 17 years of age, but his brothers were older. He first went into business for himself with his elder brother William in 1815, and, according to the articles of agreement between them, William contributed all the capital, \$14,854.75, while Henry and James Clark, the other partner, were to carry on the business, and pay William interest on the money thus loaned. This arrangement seems to have worked well, for only two years later,

in 1817, this firm was dissolved, and William and Henry again made articles of agreement by which William contributed \$19,000 cash, while Henry put in nearly \$4,000, which represented the profits from the previous venture. They had a large lumber-yard and carried on quite a business. William, in addition to this, had a shop where he carried on the business of wheat-fan making and wire-weaving. His connection with Henry was only in the lumber-yard, and he probably helped with advice and in other ways, as he was much older and more experienced. The business was flourishing in every way, and growing month by month, when, in 1822, June 23rd, a fire swept all away. It was Sunday morning, and the yards were surrounded by high fences. A man had whipped a negro that morning, and in revenge the negro had set fire to his master's store near the lumber yards. The shingles and other dry piles of wood and lumber easily caught from the blaze of the store, and in a very few hours all the worldly possessions of Henry and his brother William were destroyed. It was not possible to put the fire out, and there was no insurance. William did not feel the loss so much as Henry, for he had another good business, and also land and other property. Later, when the father's estate was divided, the children all shared in the patrimony, and this gave a start again to Henry, but he was much discouraged and diffident for years afterward, although he again went into the lumber business after his removal to Cinn., or about 1826. Here he was associated with others in the building of steamboats for use on the Ohio River, then a great thoroughfare to the west and south.

The following old paper serves to show the sort of boats that were built in those days, as well as to explain several items of his business at that time:

"Cincinnati, Feb. 23, 1825.

"This is to certify that we, John Newton, Henry B. Bromwell, and Abraham P. Howell, have this day contracted with Isaac Hamet to build us a Steamboat, to be called the 'Dandy,' of the following size and construction, and on the following conditions:

"She is to be 80 feet straight rabbit on the keel, and 19 feet beam, and precisely the shape of the model shown us, and to be built of the very best of material, and that to be well seasoned. The keel to be of good white oak, the timbers to be one-third locust, one-third red cedar, and the other third white oak, clear of rots, bad knots, sap and windshakes. The kelson and keel are to be cut out, and the timbers let in so that the kelson and keel meet each other and make a good joint. The clamps are to be made of white oak, and notched into the timber about one inch. The bottom of the boat is to be made of good, sound white oak, of such thickness and width as we may think best, and to be spiked and bolted on in the best manner.

"The Deck is to be made of good, sound timber, clear of rots, bad knots, windshakes, etc., and both bottom and deck to be caulked and pitched in the best manner; she is to be finished with a guard and railing, rudder and bowsprit, and, in fact, to be finished in first-rate style and full as well as the best of boats are finished, and to be delivered to us in the water, clear of all breakages, injuries, or anything of the kind. For which we are to pay him \$1,000. We are, if we think proper, to pay for the timber and lumber and hands' wages to his order, to the amount of \$600, and when the boat is finished, we are to pay him the balance of \$400, or he is to find every article of material and pay hands' wages, and we are to pay him \$150 when the boat is one-fourth completed, and \$150 when two-fourths completed, and \$150 when three-fourths completed, and the balance when fully completed and delivered. He also agrees to complete and deliver said boat in three months from this date, and as much sooner as possible, or to pay \$5 each day for each day we may be kept out of said boat after the three months expire, and he also agrees that John Newton may be there and see the work going on, and have the privilege of making such alterations as he may think proper, and throw out such timber as he may think unfit to go into said boat. It is also agreed that all spikes and bolts are to be made of the best Junietta iron. It is also agreed that he is to furnish the capson, and we the iron for said capson.

"JOHN NEWTON,

"HENRY B. BROMWELL,

"H. P. HOWELL,

"Test: JACOB BROMWELL."

The family have a tradition that the boats were operated at a loss on account of several breakages and wrecks. At any rate, he seems to have removed to Dayton, Middletown, and later to Coshocton Co., O., and in 1836 to Illinois, where he took up some land, to which he was entitled as a "bounty" for his services in the war of 1812. This land was in Cumberland, on

the "National Road," then finished thus far, and, as fortune would have it, was stopped at Cumberland, and instead of being the great thoroughfare to St. Louis that the people expected, was never completed much beyond this point. It was a fine road, macadamized, built at the expense of the government, and had been promoted by Henry Clay. Many persons filled the country at this time traveling along this road. It had stone bridges, and property along it was considered likely to be valuable. The family lived in exile here for twelve years before they were able to trade this land for other property and move away.\* He had brought with him in moving to Illinois a number of excellent books, and they were able to educate their children, and, in fact, started a school in the place which they kept up for some time. He was always anxious to help in every way to promote education in the county, and it did much good. He was always greatly beloved for his sweetness of nature, which, united with his generosity and attractive manners, made him one to be singled out in any community, and remembered with tenderness even by those in no way related to him.

He was always very fond of children, and especially of his little grandchildren, *Genie* in particular being his favorite. He always called her "*Little Pet*," and otherwise gave her great attention. The two eldest children of his daughter Laura had been his first favorites, and as they were one after the other stricken by death, his heart was almost broken; he grieved for years over this loss of these two little grandchildren; one was born after the other died, and both died at the same age. His daughter Henrietta was the idol of his heart at all times, but she died at the age of 25 years. He could not give her up, but would take his chair and spend hours in the graveyard grieving and refusing to be comforted. She was a remarkable young

---

NOTE—The S. W. quarter of the S. E. quarter of Sec. 17, and the S. E. quarter of the S. W. quarter of same, in Twp. 10 N., Range 14 W., Clark Co., Ill.; also lots 4-5, in block 11, in the west quarter of block, Cumberland. Lemuel Holmes' lots where he lived were Nos. 3 and 6 in block 1, Cumberland.

woman and an unusual child, very studious, always writing (her poetical compositions were frequently published in the papers of the time), and she had high ambitions for her brother. She was said to be very handsome, with beautiful dark brown eyes,



"NETTIE."

and hair that curled naturally and hung in long ringlets around her shoulders. The Bible she read incessantly, and became filled with the spirit of it, as persons did at that time in those lonely situations. She had a little Sunday-school for the children of the neighborhood, which she kept up for years, and also a little private day school and a class in singing. She was much like her brother in disposition and appearance and temperament.

The country was full of malaria, occasioned by the opening up of the rich soil of the prairies and forest lands. Every house had a case of sickness, and many deaths occurred in every family during a number of years. They were all ill most of the time for fifteen years after coming to Illinois, and the country contained no money, and there were no markets. They had so much sickness during this period that the survivors of the family for thirty years afterward, or as long as they lived, continued to complain and feel that they were not quite well and never would be. They were never reconciled to the death of this beautiful and gifted daughter and sister, a martyr to the settlement of Illinois. Her mother would grieve and weep over the loss forty years afterward. She was buried in the little "Cumberland Burying Ground," on the "National Road," near the house where she died.

His wife was a woman of so much vigor that she kept things from becoming stagnant even in a western wilderness. If she could have moved every year she would have done so, and encompassed the earth in her desire for change. He gave up the place in 1848 and went to Vandalia, which had been the capital of Illinois, afterward removed to Springfield. He was a Mason, having been a member in Baltimore of King David's Lodge, and of Jerusalem Chapter R. A. M. of Maryland. In Vandalia he joined Fayette Lodge, and later on removing to Charleston, after about ten years in Vandalia, he was a member of Charleston Lodge No. 35, which performed the beautiful rites of the Craft at his funeral, which was very large. Many of the Masons appeared in blue sashes, a fashion not now in vogue. The diploma herein represented was always carried by him on his travels to New Orleans and other distant places during the active years of his life.

They had six children, but only three grew to adult age. He adored his son "Pelham," and this feeling was returned. So strongly had it been impressed on the son that he should

take care of his father, that in dying, when an old man nearly 80 years of age, years after the death of his father, he talked incessantly in his delirium of his feeling of responsibility, saying: "*Where is father? Is he in the house? Don't let him go out into the storm.*"

*Chil. of Henry Broughton Bromwell, Sr., and Henrietta.*

- 102 HENRIETTA MALINDA BROMWELL. b. in Balt., Md., July 29, 1820; m. Dr. Adams A. Barbour, an Englishman, in 1838; d. in Cumberland, Ill., Oct. 7, 1845. No issue.
- 103 HENRY PELHAM HOLMES BROMWELL (1st). b. in Balt., Md., May 17, 1822; d. Aug. 28, 1822, aged 3 mo. (Named Pelham for his mother's uncle.)
- 104 HENRY PELHAM HOLMES BROMWELL (2d). b. Aug. 26, 1823; m. Elizabeth Emily Payne.
- 105 LAURA EUGENIA BROMWELL (1st). b. in Cinn., O.; d. at the age of 2 yrs.
- 106 FREEMAN HARLOW BROMWELL. b. in Middletown, O., June 27, 1828, and d. July 4, 1828, one week old.
- 107 LAURA EUGENIA BROMWELL (2d). b. Cinn., O., July 7, 1830; m. John W. Cook.



"PELHAM" IN 1843.

(104) HENRY PELHAM HOLMES BROMWELL. b. Aug. 26, 1823, in Balt., Md.; m. Elizabeth Emily, dau. of John Wright Payne and Elizabeth (Rice) Payne, on June 20, 1858, in Marshall, Ill.; he d. in Denver, Colo., Jan. 9, 1903.

He came with his parents to Cinn., O., in 1824, when an infant; lived in childhood in Montgomery, Middletown, Dayton and in Coshocton, O., in that state, and in 1836, when 13 years of age, came to Cumberland, Clark Co., Ill., a town no more on the map, but which was on the site of the present town of Casey.

In 1844, when 21 years of age, he taught school in the old stone school house in Marshall (called "The Academy") and was very successful, and esteemed a great scholar by the neighborhood. But his ambition was to study law, so as soon as the land could be exchanged for a newspaper, the family departed for Vandalia, where they lived during a number of years, or from 1848 until 1858. Here he assisted his father in the work of carrying on his paper, "*The Age of Steam*," and at the same time studied law, and came to the bar in Nov., 1853. He made very elaborate preparation for his examination in law, and was fortified at all points, having exhausted himself in studies to be able not only to pass, but to pass without a mistake, and in fact to surprise the old lawyers by his perfect work. To his astonishment and chagrin the board declined to examine him at all, but had a few jokes at his expense, and gave him his certificate. This was something he had not thought of, and was one of the great disappointments of his young life. In speaking of it years afterward, he always used it as an illustration of the fact that his whole life through he had had much to contend with.

In 1853, soon after being admitted to the bar, he was elected County Judge of Fayette Co., being elected at the same time ex-officio chairman of the County Board, which went at that time with the office of County Judge. While in this office



he had charge of rebuilding the court house (formerly the state capitol building), and made all the plans, drawings and con-



*R. P. A. Bromwell*

tracts, and let all the work, and it was finished in good style for the time. It still stands, one of the examples of the old court houses of that period.

While in Vandalia he made a campaign for Congress

against Aaron Shaw, who was successful. His friends and intimates at this period included Robert G. Ingersoll, who was much devoted to him, and wrote him some very friendly letters for years afterward. Ingersoll was also studying law, and trying to write, and sent many communications to the "*Age of Steam*," some of which, by the way, had to be rejected.

Vandalia, besides having been the capital of the state, was for many years one of the largest and most important places, and most of the eminent lawyers of the time, such as Lincoln, Sidney Breeze, and others, practiced in the courts there, and many others since famous were frequently in the place. Joseph and David Gillespie, of Madison Co., came there often, and on the eastern side of the circuit Richard W. Thompson came over from Indiana. He and Joseph Marshall and Caleb B. Smith were thought to take the palm. Breeze was an illustrious man (of Carlyle). He was U. S. Senator, and afterwards on the Supreme Bench of Illinois, being Judge under three different constitutions of the state. Years afterward, in old age, in reviewing the eminent lawyers whom he had known in Illinois during his life there, he gave the palm to these, and to Judge Gregory of Fayette Co.; to Uri Manley of Clark Co., who was a splendid lawyer and fine gentleman; to James C. Allen of Palestine, who ran against Breeze for Congress at one time; to Edmund Y. Rice of Montgomery Co., who was in the Constitutional Convention of 1870; to Charles H. Constable of Marshall (splendid lawyer); James M. Davis of Vandalia; Samuel W. Moulton, who was member of Congress (Shelby Co.) in 1864; to James R. Connolly of Charleston, who was later in Congress from that district; to Judge Thornton and Judge Anthony of Shelby Co.; Seth Post of Macon, Co.; Judge S. B. Gookins of Terra Haute (Ind.); John P. Usher, afterward Secretary of the Interior under President Lincoln; Stephen T. Logan of Springfield, who, with Lincoln and "Long Archibald Williams, were counted the three heads of the state for many

years. Later, on removing to Charleston, he made the acquaintance of Orlando B. Ficklin, who was the leader of the Democracy in Coles Co. at that time, and whose wife was Elizabeth Colquitt, daughter of Senator Colquitt of Georgia, the noted leader in the Rebellion. John Scofield of Marshall was another who was intimately associated with him, and grew up in Marshall, and afterward attained to the Supreme Bench of Illinois,

Hon Sec. of War, please  
see & hear Hon. W. P.  
W. Bromwell, one of  
our new Union M. C.'s  
from Illinois  
March 19/65 A. Lincoln

*Card of Introduction from Lincoln to Stanton.*

and was offered a place on the Supreme Bench of the United States, but declined for the reason that his wife was an invalid and could not leave Marshall to live in Washington.

Illinois was, in fact, at that time and later not a bad environment for a young lawyer. He could find plenty of good subjects to sharpen his metal upon. During all the years of his residence in Cumberland he studied incessantly, and was becoming proficient in Latin, Greek and the modern languages, besides mastering mathematics and the natural sciences.

In 1856 he was on the Republican ticket for Elector for Fremont, but was defeated. In 1857 he removed to Charleston, Ill., (Oct.), and in 1860 was a candidate for Presidential Elector for Lincoln, and was elected. He was on the school board, also, in Charleston. In 1861 he was nominated for the Con-

stitutional Convention for counties of Douglas, Moultrie and Coles. His Democratic opponent, O. B. Ficklin, was elected. In 1864 he was nominated for Congress against John Eaton (Dem.), and elected by 3,300 majority.\* The nomination (as in all cases where he was concerned), had been unanimous. He was again nominated and elected in 1866, his opponent this time being Gen. John C. Black, the District being the 7th, and this time his majority being 4,300. Then, in 1869, he was nominated (by acclamation) and elected a member of the Second Constitutional Convention for the counties of Coles, Douglas and Vermilion.

He came to Colorado in Oct.-Nov., 1870 (arriving Nov. 10th). Was President of the School Board Dist. No. 2 for four years. Elected to the Territorial Legislature (upper House), in 1873-5, serving two years. Made campaign for Congress in 1874, being defeated through the interests which he had antagonized in the Territorial Council, when he had prevented some legislation which was directed toward the confiscation of the public lands.

In 1878 he was elected to the Legislature of Colorado, and during his term of office was appointed County Judge, but declined to accept. He was elected a member of the Constitutional Convention of Colorado in 1875, and was the one who more than any other secured for the women of Colorado the right to the franchise. For this he has been called "the Father of Woman Suffrage in Colorado." He was a most eminent

---

NOTE—\* In a communication from Gov. Richard Yates of Ill. to President Lincoln, of date Nov. 1, 1864, he requests the President to furlough any troops that can possibly be spared of the 49th, 114th and 119th Regs. of Ill. Inf. (then moving back to Ill.), in order that they may vote: "It need not detain them longer than four days, and the necessity for electing a loyal State Senate is absolute; and increase of three members of Congress, viz.: Jehu Baker defeating Morrison; Bromwell defeating Eaton, and Cullom defeating Stuart, depends on these regiments; and the Presidential and State ticket need that aid to guarantee success; defeat in Ill. is worse than defeat in the field, and I do hope you will immediately order that these regiments may be allowed to remain and vote on the route to Tennessee. Please answer at Springfield as soon as possibly convenient."

("This despatch to be delivered to Mr. Lincoln only.")

*Official Records, War of Rebellion, Series III, Vol. 4, p. 872 (1904.)*

member of this body, serving on the Committee on "*Order of Business and Proper Rules for the Government of the Convention*;" Chairman of the Committee on "*State, Municipal and County Indebtedness*;" "*Revisions and Adjustments*;" on Standing Committee on "*Rules*;" on "*The Right of Suffrage and Elections*," and his Minority Report brought in from this Committee is printed in page 266 of the Proceedings of the Convention (edition of 1907.) In 1881 he was appointed to revise the laws of Colorado, which he did, working several years. (*Statutes of 1884*.) The work is still the official law of the state. (His name does not appear on the book, however, except in the *preamble*.)

He was always most eloquent. When, in Congress, he made his speech on the Civil Rights Bill, Thaddeus Stevens came to him, and, taking both hands, said, "*It was grand*." As Stevens was the finest orator in the House, the praise was appreciated.

He ran on the same ticket with Lincoln in 1856, both being candidates for Presidential Elector, Lincoln being for Elector-at-Large, and he being for elector for the Seventh District (Buchanan's time). Both voted for Fremont. Others on the ticket were Colonel Olney of Chester, and John W. Palmer, who was candidate from the Springfield District; Allen C. Fuller of Winnebago Co., Judge Plato, Leonard Swett (Bloomington), Lawrence Weldon (Clinton). The ticket stood:

ABRAHAM LINCOLN  
H. P. H. BROMWELL  
LEONARD SWETT  
LAWRENCE WELDEN  
WM. B. PLATO  
JOHN OLNEY

For many years he had been one of the most influential and prominent speakers and orators in promoting the organization of the Republican party in Illinois, and to show how he worked, and what his influence was, a few letters of that period

are appended to this biography. He "stumped" the state with Lincoln, and assisted him in that most important campaign of 1860. (See Article, p. 72.) For twenty years he played a most important part in the political work of Illinois.

He was made a Mason in Temperance Lodge No. 16, at Vandalia, Ill., in 1854; Senior Deacon, 1855; Worshipful Master, 1856-7. Removing to Charleston, he was, in June, 1858, elected a member and Worshipful Master of Charleston Lodge No. 35, being re-elected in '59-'60-'61-'62 and '63. In 1861 he was appointed Grand Orator of the Grand Lodge of Illinois.

In 1862-4-9 he continued to fill this office. In 1863 he was elected Senior Grand Warden, Deputy Grand Master in 1864, and Grand Master in 1865. He declined re-election in 1866 as being unjust to J. R. Gorin, who had served as his deputy during his absence in Washington attending the stormy sessions of the Congress of 1865-6.

He took the Royal Arch Degrees in Edgar Chapter, Paris, Ill., in 1859. He was High Priest of Keystone Chapter, No. 54, Charleston, Ill., in 1861-2-3, received the Degree of Royal and Select Master at Paris, Ill., in 1860 or '61; the orders of Knighthood in Ellwood Commandery in Springfield, Ill., in 1861, and the Scottish Rite Degrees to the 32d in Denver, Colo., 1877. He was an honorary member of Naval Lodge No. 4, and Pantalpa Lodge No. 25, in the District of Columbia. In Denver he affiliated with Lodge No. 5, April 4, 1874, and with Denver Chapter No. 2, May 22, 1878. He was Grand Orator of the Grand Lodge of Colorado in 1874, and was made an honorary member of this body in 1889. He was also an honorary member of the Scottish Rite bodies of Denver. He was the originator of a branch of Masonry known as the F. & A. Architects, which flourished for a number of years. It was designed to impart to students of Masonry a knowledge of the symbolism not otherwise obtainable. It had five Lodges—one in Charleston, Ill.; one in Washington, D. C.; at Denver, and at Portland.

Hon. H. P. H. Bromwell  
of Illinois

The President of the United States  
Gen. Wm. Johnson.  
Request the pleasure of  
Hon. H. P. H. Bromwell's  
Company to dine on Tuesday next at 6 o'clock  
Jan'y 30<sup>th</sup> 1867  
In early Answer.

AN OLD WHITE HOUSE DINNER INVITATION OF AN HISTORIC  
PERIOD.

Maine, and San Francisco. There was also a Grand Lodge. After his retirement from active work in it, the Lodges became dormant.

His work on Symbolry occupied him for twenty years in the composition, and was not published until after his death, under the auspices of the Grand Lodge of Colorado. He made elaborate and beautiful plates for its illustration, finely drawn in water color. This work, now published and circulated in nearly every Grand Jurisdiction in the world, has been made the subject of resolutions by the Grand Lodge of Illinois, by which it is characterized as "The most remarkable contribution of its class ever made to Masonic literature."

Lawrence N. Greenleaf characterized him as "*The foremost Mason of his time.*" The late Dr. Joseph Robbins, one of the most eminent scholars in Masonry the Craft has ever had, said in an address delivered before the Grand Lodge of Illinois that he was "*the most singularly striking personality that has graced the presence and adorned the annals of this Grand Lodge since its organization.*"

The following is from William E. Ginther of Charleston, Ill. (It was published in *The Charleston Courier*, in 1903):

"His orations have never been surpassed, if, indeed, they have been equaled. A few brief quotations from one will prove this assertion: 'Truth, Most Worshipful Grand Master, is the corner-stone of the Masonic edifice; the stone of foundation of Enoch, and the glory of the Grand Architect of the Universe. \* \* \* Truth is freedom, and error is slavery throughout the universe of God; and truth, and the freedom it confers, must prevail at last. Error may wrestle and combat under countless transformations, and at times grow strong, and become as a devastating storm; but truth, the celestial fire-bolt of Jupiter, hidden in the clouds, breaks from its own bosom to scatter and dissipate its rage, and make way for the standards of light. \* \* \* For these reasons I have said that truth is the corner-stone of the Masonic edifice. For, if it were otherwise, the Masons would be neither free nor accepted; the edifice itself would not be the temple of knowledge and light, but a cave of superstition and darkness. Every crime would find a refuge in its courts, and instead of the Divine order of Jerusalem and the glory of the Shekinah, the confusion of Babel, and the darkness of Egypt would settle about its crumbling tower. Well might the philos-



SEVATUS

Universitatis W. Hendriana

LIBANI REPTBLICA YLLINOIENSIS

Parishes, June 1852

W. Hendriana

PHIESIS, SOCIUM

Magister

Magister

Magister

Magister

Magister

Magister

Magister

Magister

Magister

Magister

Magister

Magister

Magister

Magister

Parishes, June 1852

W. Hendriana

PHIESIS, SOCIUM

Magister

Magister

Magister

Magister

Magister

Magister

Magister

Magister

Magister

Magister

Magister

Magister

Magister

Magister

# The Grand Lodge of F. & A. M.



TO THE  
BRETHREN OF THE GRAND LODGE OF F. & A. M.,  
OF THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

Part C. M. of Masons of the State of Illinois.

GREETING  
IN RESOLUTIONS OF THANKS.

**Resolved.** It is the sense of this GRAND LODGE that the creation of  
**M. W. BRO. PROMWELL,**

delivered on the occasion of the laying of the corner stone of our

**Masonic Temple**

on the Twentieth day of May, in the year of our Lord 1868, and A. D. 5868, is replete with learning and research into historic and symbolic Masonry; and that the truths which are symbolized by the quadrangle, and those which are represented by the triangle, the sublime things symbolized by the square, and the most sublime symbolized by the triangle, are displayed in living light, while the Divine Order is proclaimed triumphant and unassailable to the glory of the Grand Architect of the Universe.

**Resolved** That the thanks of this GRAND LODGE are hereby tendered to

**M. W. BRO. BROOMWELL,**

for his noble and masterly creation; and that, when the Temple whose corner stone was laid under such auspices, is completed, its length and breadth and height may be equal, and the ground floor thereof from the EAST to the WEST between the NORTH and the SOUTH, may receive in fraternal chain all who may be found worthy, when the LION of the tribe of JUDAH shall recognize his own.

That these Resolutions be suitably engrossed and framed and transmitted under the SEAL of this GRAND LODGE and the signature of the GRAND MASTER countersigned by the GRAND SECRETARY.



*R. B. Mason* M. W. G. M.

*John D. Linn* G. Sec'y

RESOLUTIONS OF THE GRAND LODGE OF F. & A. M., WASHINGTON,  
D. C., 1868.

# Resolutions of Thanks to

**M. W. Bro. A. P. A. Bromwell.**  
**P. G. M. of Illinois.**

**Resolved.** That the thanks of Andrew Jackson Lodge No. 120, A. F. & A. M. be and are hereby tendered to that Worshipful Past Grand Master A. P. A. Bromwell of Illinois, for the very able and entertaining lecture delivered by him before this Lodge at Alexandria Va on the evening of the 22<sup>nd</sup> of January 1869.

**Resolved** That we, the members of Andrew Jackson Lodge with our hearts united and endeavor to be guided by the great moral truths and precepts of our beloved Order, so kindly, rationally and aptly set forth and illustrated by the discourse of our distinguished and accomplished Brother. That we are ever his and our highest regards, and that the remembrance of his recently visit will ever be given in our memories. May the blessing of the Supreme Grand Master rest on him and his, and when renewed by the Grand Jurant, may be kind an abundant entrance into the Celestial Lodge above is our most earnest prayer.

**Resolved** That a certified copy of these resolutions be sent to M. W. Bro. A. P. A. Bromwell.

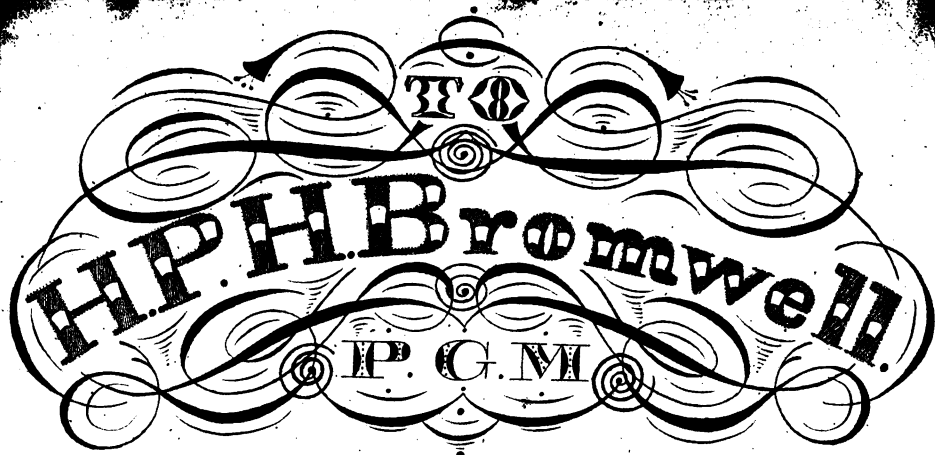
C. J. Baker Secretary

L. M. French

J. H. Woodson

Committee

R. H.



At the regular meeting of Charleston Lodge No. 35, of Ancient Free & Accepted Masons, held at the Masonic Hall, Tuesday evening, November the 5th, A.D. 1870, the Committee appointed to draft suitable resolutions, on the death of the members of said Lodge, in regard to the departure of our M.W. Brother H.P.H. Bromwell, reported the following preamble and resolutions, which were unanimously adopted and ordered to be entered on the records of said Lodge, that a copy thereof, under the seal of the Lodge, be forwarded to our M.W. Brother H.P.H. Bromwell.

Whereas, Our M.W. Brother H.P.H. Bromwell, Past Master of Charleston Lodge No. 35, & Past Grand Master of the M.W. Grand Lodge of Ancient Free and Accepted Masons of Illinois, in changing his place of residence from among us, to locate in the far West, Charleston Lodge No. 35, will be deprived of one of its bright ornaments, as well as a supporter of its Institutions, the M.W. Grand Lodge, of a distinguished Past Grand, Officer and Master of the fraternity of the great State of Illinois, a Scientific Mason, Masonic Philosopher, Lecturer, Chancellor & Advisor, Therefore—

Resolved, that we, the members of Charleston Lodge No. 35, of Ancient Free & Accepted Masons, as well as Citizens, most deeply regret the departure of our M.W. Brother, that we will remember our M.W. Brother when upon our knees before the Altar in our devotion to the Great I Am, that He may guide & protect him while traveling over the Bleasted waste of life; that we will, at all times, be happy to meet our M.W. Brother & rejoice at his welfare. His Virtuous Lights & Exports, which he has so frequently diffused among us, has made an everlasting impression upon our mind and memory. And as we have met from time to time, upon the common Level, acted by the Blow & parted on the Square, by faithful patience, we hope again to meet our M.W. Brother on the Grand Level, above, and never, never, no, never part.

The Lord Bless thee, and keep thee. The Lord make His face shine upon thee, & be gracious unto thee. The Lord lift up His countenance upon thee, and give thee peace.

Attest  
Sam'l Levinson  
Secretary

Wm. Chambers F.M.  
Samuel Levinson P.M.  
Wm. Elgin P.M.

RESOLUTIONS OF CHARLESTON LODGE NO. 35, A. F. A. M.

(Illinois, 1870.)

ophers of all ages seek for truth as the most precious object to which man may attain in mortal life, whether it be set forth in the plain enunciation of Solomon, or veiled in the awful myths of the seers of Chebar and Patmos; whether taught in simple household words, or the wondrous allegories of Pandit and Rosierucian.' This must suffice for want of space.

"At any and all times when he arose to speak he commanded undivided attention. His conclusions and advice were always adopted without a question, and to this day I do not remember any one who ever spoke an unkind or unloving word of him.

"In the beginning of his public career he possessed and gave life to native talents, found in comparatively few cases among the sons of men. To those, and to his persistent studies must be ascribed the wonderful development by his own efforts to that remarkable and profound erudition which distinguished him in after life. He was equally at home in history, and in the arts and sciences, and his poetic works prove his conspicuous ability in that direction, notably that upon the "*Boulder*."

"His extraordinary command of the English language was derived from an industrious study of philology, both in its primary and general sense. He knew as much, or more, of the German tongue and the German masters as the writer of this biography, who is of that nationality by birth. He who will read his translation into English of Schiller's great poems of 'Das Lied von der Glocke' (The Song of the Bell), and 'Der Taucher' (The Diver), and his comments thereon will be readily convinced of the truth of this assertion.

"There can be no wonder, therefore, to one knowing these facts, that he attained to extraordinary powers of eloquence in oratory, and instant readiness to respond in a telling manner to a call for a speech upon any topic upon which he had not been previously apprised. During one of his terms in Congress he accepted an invitation from the Masonic Fraternity in Baltimore to a great festival, and a request for an address upon purely Masonic mysteries. Upon his arrival from Washington, in the large hall where he was to speak, he found to his astonishment and dismay that it was filled not alone by the Masons, but also by their mothers, wives, sisters, sweethearts and aunts, whose presence (not to speak of their beauty, which ordinarily would have delighted and moved his loving and widowed heart to palpitation), was entirely out of place with him upon that occasion, as it ruined his carefully prepared speech, and left him stranded upon the shores of his immediate resources. He pulled himself together, however, and, as he expressed it to the writer, succeeded in making the best of all the orations that he had ever delivered impromptu or otherwise. The Press of Baltimore afterwards confirmed his opinion.

"The power and volume of his voice also contributed to his effectiveness as an orator. When he delivered his great speech upon the newly-laid corner-stone of the Masonic Temple in Washington, his eloquent words

were distinctly heard by some ladies of his acquaintance at an open window, blocks away.

"He had, and ever preserved, a sunny temper; this, and his pleasing ways, together with his accomplishments as a conversationalist, unconsciously made him the central figure upon all occasions among his associates, both of high and low degree of culture.

"One of the most conspicuous of the traits that made him popular was his humility, and constant effort to ascribe to others what really came from himself, and made for success and use. His greatness and talents were conspicuous, and appreciated wherever he went."

The "Song of the Wahbeek" was written at different times during his life, some portions of it, such as the story of the Whippoorwill having been published in *The Age of Steam* in Vandalia. This paper seems to have had a wide circle of exchanges, and was sent as far as Boston and New York. The connected poem as it was published in 1909, years after his death, was the result of much changing and amending, the last copy having been made in the declining years of his life. He did not add anything to it, but rearranged it somewhat, and took out portions he considered too long. In its first connected form, but very much smaller than at the time of its publication, it was read at McKendree College, in Illinois, in 1868, and on that occasion he received the Honorary Degree of Master of Arts. He was already well known as a scholar all over the state. He loved his poem of the Wahbeek, or "Boulder," as he at first called it, and was fond of reading it to gatherings of his friends. Once, by invitation, it was read to the assembled members of the Constitutional Convention of Illinois, in 1870. He was a fine reader and could deliver it in a style to make its beauties appreciated. At such times it seemed to be a piece of music in which the time and harmony were perfect.

He had only three children, the youngest of whom, *Emma M.*, died soon after her mother, or in February, 1865; this child was born Aug. 16, 1864 (110), in Corydon, Ind., where his wife died. She was a most beautiful and gifted woman, and during their brief married life they were very happy. In her way she

was as popular and successful as her husband, and a woman of fine style and education; a great loss to him. They were said to resemble very much, and used to be mistaken for brother and sister in traveling. (*Elizabeth Emily Payne; m. June 20, 1858.*)



*H. P. Bromwell,*

**HENRY PELHAM PAYNE BROMWELL.**

Henry P. H., 4.  
Henry B., Sr., 3.  
William 2.  
Jacob 1.

His second child, Henry, or *Henry Pelham Payne Bromwell* (109), was b. in Charleston, Ill., Jan. 8, 1862, and d. in Denver Nov. 18, 1881, aged nineteen years and some months. He was a fine, tall, athletic boy, ambitious, studying law in the office of his father's former partner, Mr. Ezekiel B. Sleeth. He had more than the usual talent for the study, and was progressing well, when he was suddenly stricken with typhoid fever and

died after a short illness. He was a boy of noble character, very unselfish, absolutely honest, with that honesty which is incapable of the slightest deceit. He would have made a partner of his father, and in his death all the father's plans were abandoned. He never recovered from this loss, and was never the same again. Henry was the hope of his old age, and his death broke his father's heart.

The only member of this family now living is the daughter, *Miss Henrietta Elizabeth Bromwell* (108), who lives in Denver, Colo.

The *Denver Republican* of Jan. 10, 1903, had the following editorial, written by Judge Oliver B. Liddell:

"There will be a funeral in this city to-morrow of one of the most distinguished citizens in the life of the state for more than thirty years.

"Enfeebled by ill health and age, and in retirement for nearly twenty years, his abode among us has been largely lost sight of in the hustle, tumult and commotion of a commercial age.

"To those who knew Judge Bromwell no encomium or eulogy is necessary, for his attainments, nobility of character and splendid citizenship are a joy to those who come within the charmed circle, and ought to be deeply memorialized in the minds and lives of the younger generation; dying towards the close of his eightieth year, his life exemplifies the noblest product of our country in the last century.

"Drifting into the current of law his learning therein became of the most proficient, and he rose to the plane of the best, with Lincoln, Baker, Logan, Douglas and Palmer as his associates, co-workers and friends. Deeply versed in constitutional, statutory and common law, he added the quality of statesmanship, and was called by his fellow citizens of Illinois to represent them in Congress when in very truth 'the office sought the man.'

"What a sterling, worthy picture the character of this man presents to us at this time, as we see the travesty, caricature and burlesque practiced of the 'office seeking the man.' Without guile, dissimulation or slightest deceit in public or private, he was a model servant of the people, ready to make any sacrifice or perform any labor within his power in such service, and the people of Illinois made him one of the builders of their constitution, and when the foundations of our state were laid he fitly became the master builder of our constitution (and well would it be for our people if his master hand could have followed and guided the many devious wanderings of its amendments added thereto).

"In private life and purity of character he was the ornament and pride of his associates. In the order of Masonry to which he was at-



tached he had more of its learning than any in our state, and his writings therein voluminous. His productions as a poet are endowed with lofty sentiment, fine rythm, and creative imagination.

"Such a man he was, in truth and in fact, without overdrawn description or fulsome flattery, a model in most things for young men, and a fine study and copy for all.

"Fortunate was the friend who had his friendship and enjoyed close communion with him as gentleman, lawyer, poet, scholar, philosopher and statesman."

---

NOTE—For further biographical and other mention of H. P. H. Bromwell, see the following: *Restorations of Masonic Geometry and Symbolry*, preface (1905). *The Song of the Wahbeek*, preface (1909). *Iowa Journal of History and Politics*, April, 1904 (published quarterly by the State Historical Society of Iowa; article by Elmer Herbert Meyer of the University of Denver, Colorado, on the Colorado Constitutional Convention of 1875. *Square and Compass*, Jan., 1903 (by Lawrence Nichols Greenleaf). *Rocky Mountain News* of Jan. 12, 1903 (by Ellis Meredith). *The Charleston (Ill.) Courier* (by Wm. E. Glinther), Jan., 1903. *The Denver Times*, Nov. 7, 1903 (by Mrs. Mila Tupper Maynard). In this article the Minority Report on Suffrage was first published. Proceedings of the Constitutional Convention of Colorado, pub. 1907, containing a record of his work in that body in 1875. *Rocky Mountain News*, Feb. 17, 1901. Editorial, *Denver Republican*, Jan. 10, 1903. *The Denver Post*, Jan. 18, 1903. Masonic Oration at the laying of the corner-stone of the Denver Masonic Temple, *Charleston Courier*, May 2, 1889. Oration on Lincoln, Feb. 13, 1896, *Denver Republican or Rocky Mountain News*. Speeches scattered through the volumes of *The Congressional Globe*, from March, 1865, to March, 1869. Oration, laying the corner-stone of the Masonic Temple, Washington, D. C., *The Washington Chronicle*, May 21, 1868. Speech on Reconstruction U. S. House of Representatives, Feb. 24, 1866. *The Voice of Masonry* contained articles from his pen from 1883 to 1888, or later (Chicago), now entitled *Masonic Voice Review* (see files). Hon. O. B. Liddell in the *Annual Report of the Colorado State Bar Association* (1903). The Hist. of Denver (1880). *Square and Compass* (Denver), contained articles, orations, poems, etc., from his pen for years (1890 to this time). Orations as Grand Orator of Ill. in Proceedings of the Grand Lodge of Ill. A. F. and A. M., for the years 1863-4-6, etc. (He was the successor of Stephen A. Douglas as Grand Orator of Ill.). Colorado Grand Lodge Proceedings contain several of his orations in part or entire. Many articles were published in papers and magazines at various times during his entire adult life. Many articles on his works and writings have been published since his death. The *Proceedings of the Grand Lodges of Ill. and Colorado* (A. F. and A. M.), contain portraits and biography (1903). Some biographical notices of him appeared in most of the Grand Lodge Proceedings of the United States, and Canada (at the time of his death). *Byer's History of Colorado* also contains biography.

#### LETTER OF COL. W. B. ARCHER.

"Washington, D. C., June 12, 1856.

"H. P. H. Bromwell.

"Dear Sir—This week I did well hope that my case would be decided, being assigned for Monday, the 9th, but there were not members enough to form a quorum in the House this week, and the matter will not be taken up until after the return of the members from Convention in Phila., and I have come to the conclusion to go to New York, see in person Messrs. L. Winslow, McMartin, et. al, of and concerning our M. and A. R. R. I cannot hear from Mr. Waite, and does it not take him a long time to make out and have published the detailed statement of the affairs of our Company, which he assured me would be done in quick time?

"Call a meeting and elect a President to take charge of the work, put it under contract, as our citizens in Clark and Cumberland are desirous to know if the line will be altered from the present location, of which I intend to have their views in N. Y. I have no desire to spend a dollar unnecessarily, but I will, if possible, learn our prospects as to this road, and for the interest of all citizens on the line I make the trip.

REPORT OF JOINT COMMITTEE UPON

MEMORIAL FOR H. H. BROMWELL.

Whereas, H. H. Bromwell, a member of the State Constitutional convention, exercised this office in January, 1903, and

Whereas, the said H. H. Bromwell, in his ability, sterling worth, fidelity to duty and high character won the respect and friendship of all; and

Whereas, his earnest and able efforts as a member of the State Constitutional Convention he has left a monument to his earnestness, and to his kindness and philanthropy has shown himself to have been a true friend to all in distress, therefore be it

Resolved, by the members of the 14<sup>th</sup> General Assembly, that we extend our sympathies to the surviving relatives and that we mourn with them in their loss and sorrow, and be it further

Resolved, that as a mark of respect and admiration for him, it is decreed that these resolutions be spread upon the journals of the Senate and House of Representatives, and thus an increased cord to the same be preserved and transmitted to the surviving relatives of the said H. H. Bromwell.

*Cosmides Basela*  
*John A. Rush*  
SENATE COMMITTEE

*C. A. Cooper*  
*W. B. Lott*  
*Harry Paul*  
HOUSE COMMITTEE

"Well, Mr. Buchanan is the nominee of the Party, and ours will be selected next week, and I am of the opinion that Judge McLean will be that man, though I may be mistaken. I know him well, and, casting about, think he is the most available man. His father was an Irishman from the Sod, came in before the Revolution, was in the service with Washington for years. His mother is of New Jersey, in which state he was born, and moved to Warren Co., O., in very early day. His father's farm and that of my father were one mile apart. I lived with him in 1810, went to school from his residence in Lebanon that summer, previously went to school to him in our neighborhood. They may take him from his youth up, and not a blemish to be found in his character. A self-made man, as yourself, struggled to get his education, etc. I hope you will accept the appointment as elector, and then we may hope and expect a defeat in our District, as to Constable and Ficklin. It will place you in the high road to fame, and will enlist you in political life, for which you have some slight inclination. It is a stormy life, and not the most lucrative in a monied point of view, but you must yield, and undertake the labor for the good of the cause.

"Mr. Chittenden introduced a Resolution *requesting* the President to send out Gen. Scott to make peace in Kansas. I heard them in opposition to it yesterday in Senate. They will vote it down. Aftaid Scott will tell the tale too strong on them, so Seward made a short speech in favor of it, a strong appeal to them to settle the war and stop the effusion of blood, which they will not do.

"Judge Butler holds forth today on Kansas matters. Mr. Douglas and Trumbull cannot agree, and take a shot at each other occasionally. Trumbull has courage, and will never yield to his colleague.

"You will please drop me a line how political matters are in your section since Mr. Douglas failed to get the nomination. Is Alfred Kitchell out on our side in the slavery question? I see Ben Bond has gone over to the enemy. As near as I can learn, Mr. Allen will not be a candidate for re-election, and Mr. A. Shaw will be the man.

I will know my fate about the 24th of this month, be retained or returned home in quick time to my own private matters.

With respect I am,

Yours truly

W. B. ARCHER.

LETTER OF COL. W. B. ARCHER, OF MARSHALL, ILL.

Washington, D. C., June 21, 1856.

"H. P. H. Bromwell:

"Dear Sir—The House as good as adjourned on the 29th of May, a goodly number of the party attending the Cincinnati Convention. Many on our side went to the Philadelphia Convention, and have generally returned. Nothing has been done in the House until yesterday. My case will come up this week. On the 13th I went to New York on the subject of our road; on Saturday, 14th, saw Mr. Lanier and Winslow. They have not as yet settled with contractors, but intend to do it. Mr. Smith was there; did not see him; they were expecting Sanger *et al.* on there. The road will be made and commence at each end, and work to the center; my plan to haste the work and conciliate the friends of the road, and this must be conceded. You have learned that at Phila. we nominated Fremont and Dayton. I was the devoted friend of Judge McLean; only 19 of our delegation for him; the balance for Fremont. He is a man who cannot be warped from his own views or moved from the position he takes by these flattering deceptive office seekers. He will have made out the true character of Mr. Fremont and Dayton, and that of Mr. Buchanan. In a short time you shall be furnished with all the documents you desire on each side to enable you to do up the work understandingly. I started A. Lincoln for V. Pres. on the morning of the 18th, after dark, and it took well. They, however, were committed to Dayton, who is a first-class man, and, with his influence so near and intimate, the citizens of the two states and Pennsylvania can be carried for Fremont.

"The contest will be warm not to the extent in our state as if Douglas had been nominated. His satellites in Ill. must be deeply wounded. Constable had thrown himself into his arms some time since. Douglas is and will be down; laid on the shelf, despised by the high-minded and honorable men of his party in the South and elsewhere. He was neglected—overlooked—and F. Pierce, he, too, is—must be—a miserable man. A Whig meeting was called here this evening. I attended, as did Mr. Staunton of our house; James Jones of Tenn., Senator, led off full of fire, etc., to organize over this land the old Whig party. Some five or six hundred present, Democrats, Fremont, Fill-

more men, etc. They ask extension from the 4th of July to the last Wednesday in July to meet in Louisville. Such bitterness I never saw. L. D. Campbell was present; came to look on; did not intend to speak, but when observed was called out, and stated that he had ever been a Whig, a Clay Whig, was an American, belonged to the order which Jones abused. Well, sir, a scene took place which I never expected to see, and it appeared to me that violence must take place. Campbell is *extension of slavery*, and he spoke fearlessly, though a motion was made to drag him down, a motion to move to the City Hall, and at this moment all the lights in the house but one were instantly put out and an attempt to put that last one out. We stood by Campbell and went to the City Hall, and *on the steps Campbell gave them his views fearlessly, denouncing the administration.*

"One man made at Campbell; he was recognized as an agent of the Post Office. 'Come on,' says Campbell, shaking wickedly his neat small cane at him. He was stopped by the crowd around him. Campbell spoke defiantly, and as brave as Cæsar. Warm and unpleasant will be the contest, but it must be met, and we will succeed. Fremont and Dayton we will carry in our state. You must take care of your health, and when furnished with all the documents and evidence necessary—as you will be—in the style I named have buggy and trunk moved over the district, and when commenced make a business of it. Please write me, and how the current is setting.

Yours truly,

W. B. ARCHER.

#### A STORY OF THE LINCOLN CAMPAIGN.

*Interview published in the Denver Tribune during 1880 (?). Published by permission of Mr. Stapleton, Editor of the Denver Republican.*

"It was during the last session of the Legislature that the interview between George Alfred Townsend and Judge J. P. Usher concerning President Lincoln, whose Secretary of the Interior Mr. Usher was, was published.

"It is interesting," said Judge Bromwell, speaking to a *Tribune* reporter concerning the matter; "it is decidedly interesting, but it is incorrect."

Now, in the days of President Lincoln, Hon. H. P. H. Bromwell was a prominent man in Illinois; indeed, in national politics; a member of the same bar as Mr. Lincoln, politically of the same faith, he and the Judge were naturally warm friends. Hence the reporter was disposed to get Judge Bromwell to relate his version of the affair. But he was very busy making laws, and although he told the reporter that he was present on some of the occasions referred to, he declined to go into details. Yesterday the patient reporter was rewarded. He met the Judge, and, finding him comparatively at leisure, asked him about the Lincoln anecdote. "The anecdote was that concerning a lawyer and a doctor," put in the reporter; "you told me you were present, if I recollect."

"I was present, and know all about it; except I forget some of the most laughable parts of the altercation between the lawyer and doctor referred to. If I could recollect every word I could not tell it as Mr. Lincoln could, and did. There is a sequel to the story, more interesting than any part of it, which must go with it; it concerns Mr. Lincoln directly in the last days of his life. There is not now another person than myself alive who knows all of both parts of this story. I will give you the facts

just as they happened, and you may be assured that every expression attributed to Mr. Lincoln is in the very words used by him, unless where I state it to be otherwise."

"Late in September, 1856, Mr. Lincoln and I were on a trip together speaking through the old Seventh Congressional District of Illinois. We left Charleston, Coles County, about ten o'clock in the morning, on a freight car on the Terre Haute and Alton Railroad to go to Grandview, a small town about two miles from the railroad, in Edgar County, where a township meeting was to be held at one o'clock that day. There were no other passengers, as I can recollect, and we got off at Dudley, two miles from Grandview, and went to dinner with R. B. Sutherland, who lived then at the station, an old and leading citizen of Grandview, and one of the best men of Edgar County. He is now "no more of earth," but he was one of those men whom I cannot mention with indifference at any time.

"After dinner we went in a one-horse wagon with Mr Sutherland and others to Grandview, where a platform had been built in a grove that was fenced in, and the ground was covered with a rank growth of blue grass nearly two feet high. The scenery around Grandview was worthy of the name; the whole neighborhood presented a succession of undulations, the summits covered with walnut groves, the trees being tall and straight and just enough scattered to give all the beauty of mingled shade and sunshine, and the mellow autumn sunlight breaking through the wide-spreading branches of the pensive-seeming walnut trees, bending with the weight of their orange-like fruit, together with the wide and quiet landscape toward the north, gave a wonderful air of repose to the whole scene. The people assembled and sat down on the cushion of blue grass which filled every square foot of the inclosure, and shortly after one o'clock the speaking began.

"Mr. Lincoln was one of the Republican nominees for elector at large on the Fremont ticket, and I was nominee on the same ticket for elector for the district which involved Logan County, running seventy miles north of Springfield, and Lawrence County, opposite Vincennes on the south.

What our chances were in that region may be inferred from the numbers of each party present (it being a Republican meeting), which were ninety Democrats and forty-six Fillmore men, or forty-six Democrats and ninety Fillmore men, I forget which, and six Republicans.

"Although that may seem a slim showing for us, yet by comparison it didn't seem so bad to me, for there were present five more Republicans than I found in all Clay County, and six more than in Piatt County at the beginning of the campaign.

"Mr. Lincoln spoke first, and made one of the most masterly speeches of his life, and his jovial spirit seemed to fill the assembly, and there was not only universal good humor, but, from some cause, there grew up a remarkable disposition to have some roaring fun.

Everybody was at ease and leisure; all had been to dinner, and to eat dinner with the Edgar County people meant to get what the Frenchman called '*a ver grand satisfye*' of all the good things which a country produced when it was constantly remarked that 'a man could work one day and live on it six.'

"The lawyer and doctor mentioned by Mr. Usher were both there, though not by appointment. The lawyer was Hon. J. P. Cooper, a Republican of Marshall, Clark County, formerly Democratic member of the Legislature, and afterwards Judge of the County Court of Coles County; and the doctor was Dr. A. Goodale of Paris, then, as always, a devoted Democrat. They were both men of remarkable fluency of speech, both excitable, and each for certain peculiarities never had an equal that I ever saw. Each for some reason had a special desire to get after the scalp of the other, and each had come to make a speech if a chance could be had. Each was full of wit and droll, comical expressions; but they were so different that if either had been pitted against any man than the other, nothing extraordinary would probably have happened. But the combination brought them out. They were both restless while the appointed speakers were on the stand, and just before Mr. Lincoln concluded, Dr. G. came and asked me if we had any objections to his taking the stand. I said no, and went and told Mr. Lincoln what he wanted, and he announced that the doctor would speak. Judge Cooper, as it seems, did not expect that, was annoyed, and came to me saying he wanted to speak. I mentioned this to Mr. Lincoln and it was arranged that Cooper should follow the doctor. The crowd cheered the announcement, and as soon as Mr. Lincoln concluded the doctor mounted the stand, amid a roar of cheers, with his attention fixed on Cooper, who was in front of the stand, and seemed to take to himself everything the doctor had to say, and it was plain that each rejoiced in the scalp of the other in advance.

"Among the doctor's peculiarities the most remarkable was his wonderful stock and flow of words—words of all descriptions, but especially those of the sciences, theology and metaphysics, besides his medical vocabulary; he spoke fast and the crowd cheered, and as the cheering went on increasing it became necessary for him to speak louder and louder in order to be heard above the din, and as this excited him he went faster and faster. He was witty, and made some remarkable hits, and as the cheering went on he seemed to credit it all to that account, though the crowd enjoyed a good deal more than that, in what was going on.

"Judge Cooper, who seemed to take the whole speech to himself, was in front of the platform passing back and forward and gesticulating violently, and frequently making some retort at which the crowd shouted with all its might, whereupon the doctor would start upon another flight of his remarkable words, the crowd roaring until he was utterly drowned out by noise, and he would stop for breath, and the screaming and laughing would

go on. As soon as it slacked the Judge cut in between them with something that set all going louder than ever, and the next lull the doctor, with fresh breath and a new supply of his curious words and wit, took all by storm.

"Now, Judge C. was short and fleshy, and, being lame in one hip, used a very stout cane, which he flourished much in speaking, and as he moved back and forth in front of the stand, and the doctor on the platform *chassed* from one end of it to the other, each letting fly at the other in his peculiar way, and the people rolling and sprawling in the blue grass and roaring, and the noise increasing every moment, it soon became a question of time, or rather endurance on the doctor's part, how long before he must yield the platform, and Cooper take his place.

"The doctor held the stand an hour, when he closed, utterly out of breath. Everyone jumped up and shouted for about five minutes, until the noise could have been heard a mile at least. Cooper was instantly on the platform, and as soon as he could be heard, went for the doctor, who was now in front and moving back and forth, every minute making some repartee, until it became a regular set-to between them.

"I lay on the grass, and at times leaned against the trunk of a walnut tree, about seven feet from the right hand corner of the platform. Mr. Lincoln lay at full length, with his feet at the same corner, and his head supported at times on his hand, his elbow on the ground. Sometimes he moved around and cracked a joke with somebody else. He remembered all the strange, witty or ludicrous things that were uttered by either party, or by the audience; but I have forgotten most of them. I recollect, however, that Cooper was descanting on the fact that, just at the time of such momentous movements in the political world, this doctor should make his appearance among men, and, in addition to that, should have a vision and see the obsolete things of all dictionaries in every language, and nothing that the people wanted to know.

"That's more than any lawyer around here has seen lately,' shouted the doctor; 'a vision of anything homogeneous with a dictionary would throw their whole system into spasms.'

"If a lawyer or anybody else should take spasms, or get foundered on any kind of valuable knowledge,' said Cooper, 'a Democratic speech would work it all out of him in time to save life.'

"And so they went on. All questions concerning the Nebraska bill, Missouri compromise and slavery were lost sight of in the contest of outwitting each other. Each was several times on the platform, and sometimes both, the crowd shouting, 'Go it, Pill-bags,' 'Go it, Lawyer,' 'Stick to him, Doctor,' etc., hats flying twenty feet high in the air, some standing, some rolling in the grass, and all in a roar of laughter.

At one time the Judge let off a hit at the Doctor, and he replied with a short, 'That's not so; that's a lie!'

"'You say that's a lie, do you?' screamed Cooper; 'well, Doctor, I'll take that off of you; I'll take anything in the world from you, but for God's sake don't give me any of your pills!'

"'I've got no pill that would help your case; I don't treat delirium,' said the Doctor; 'I'll let you know that I am not practicing medicine at all now!'

"'You don't practice medicine any more, you say?' shouted Cooper; 'my God, the country is safer than I had supposed.'

"And so it went on, from four o'clock until just as the sun set, when the speakers subsided from sheer exhaustion, and the crowd began to stir around and separate; but the cheering and laughter did not slacken. On every road that they went you could hear them more than a mile off, making the woods ring. Mr. Lincoln had laughed till he was worn out. Several who were near us found it impossible to stop. For my part, it was the first and only time in my life that I laughed till I became alarmed; but the fact was, it produced a kind of spasm through the chest and body, which did not pass off for several hours.

"We rode back to Mr. Sutherland's and nobody thought of going to bed before midnight; yet even then the laughter would break out somewhere about the house, and all hands would join in, and so it went on for hours.

"The next morning we separated, and I saw Mr. Lincoln no more, till we met at Atlanta, Logan County.

"Well, what was the other part of the story?"

"Nearly nine years after, in the last days of March, 1865, I was at Washington, and went with Judge James Steel, then chief clerk of the Land division of the Indian Bureau, to call on Mr. Lincoln. We found him writing a letter at a long table. Governor Yates and Delegate Burleigh of Dacotah were in an adjoining room and came in. Mr. Lincoln asked us all to excuse him till he should finish the letter. Before he had finished writing, the door opened and Mr. Seward came in with a portfolio under his arm, and advanced to the opposite side of the table. As he did so Mr. Lincoln spoke out in a loud, ringing tone:

"'Good morning, Mr. Secretary; I was just writing a letter to send to you, but as you are here now I will give it to you myself,' and with that he said it made him think of a story about a lawyer up in one of the northern counties of Illinois, who wrote a letter to the Judge while the Court was in session, because the Judge would not allow him to speak further in the case.

"After he had told the story he introduced me to Mr. Seward, and said, 'This is the man who was with me at Grandview the time I told you of, when we had so much fun.' Then he said to Governor Yates, 'You never heard that story, did you?' The Governor said he had not. Thereupon



Mr. Seward said to Governor Yates that he must hear it, and Mr. Lincoln began to tell it with all the particulars.

"The table was a long one, standing about six feet from the fireplace, and in one corner of the room stood a long hickory cane, with the bark on. It was about four feet long. As he began to describe the performances at Grandview, he stepped to the corner, took that long staff, and came round on the side of the table farthest from the fire, and, flourishing the cane, and limping as though with a lame hip as he used it, he went backward and forward before the table, imitating Judge Cooper in action and voice; then laying the cane on the table he would give the Doctor's part, and so on, the room in a roar of laughter.

"Governor Yates, Judge Steel and I knew Judge Cooper, who was very short and fleshy, with a white head, and here was Mr. Lincoln, over six feet high, slender and straight, with a cane far too long even for him, showing off a man of such opposite form and likeness, which made the whole thing ten times more laughable than otherwise.

"Just as he had repeated the words of Cooper, 'Then the country is safer than I had supposed, and was whirling around the corner of the table, with the cane against his right hip—Secretary Seward, Governor Yates and all the rest convulsed with laughter—the door opened and in came the usher, saying:

"'Mr. President, that soldier is out there waiting to see you again. He wants to know when you will see him.' Mr. Lincoln said:

"'Tell him I can't see him any more about that matter. I've seen him as many times as I can.' And, turning toward the rest of us, he continued: 'I wish that man would let me alone; I've seen him again and again, and I've done everything for him that I can, and he knows it just as well as I do; and I've told him over and over, and he ought to let me alone, but he won't stop following me up. He knows I can't do anything more for him. I declare if he don't let me alone, I'll tell him, as I did a fellow the other day, that I'll undo what I have done for him.' The usher withdrew, and Mr. Lincoln went on, saying, 'There is no end of these cases of people that come to see me for something or other that nobody else can do for them. I do everything I can for them, but I can't do everything; and some of them are so unreasonable about it they won't let me off after I've talked it over with them time after time. It seems to me sometimes they will wear the very life out of me; but then all of these matters are nothing to these cases of life and death, and there are so many of them, and they all fall on me. I reckon there never was a man raised in the country on a farm, where they are always butchering cattle and hogs, and think nothing of it, that ever grew up with such an aversion to bloodshed as I have; and yet I've had more questions of life and death to settle in four years than all the men who ever sat in this chair put together. But I've managed to get along and do my duty, as I believe, and still save

most of them; and there's no man knows the distress of my mind. But there have been some of them I couldn't save—there are some cases where the law must be executed. There was that man ———, who was sentenced for piracy and slave trading on the high seas. That was a case where there must be an example, and you don't know how they followed and pressed to get him pardoned, or his sentence commuted; but there was no use of talking. It had to be done. I couldn't help him, and then there was that ———, who was caught spying and recruiting within Pope's lines in Missouri. That was another case. They besieged me day and night, but I couldn't give way. We had come to a point where something must be done that would put a stop to such work. And then there was this case of Beal on the lakes. That was a case where there must be an example. They tried me every way. They wouldn't give up; but I had to stand firm on that, and I even had to turn away his poor sister, when she came and begged for his life, and let him be executed, and he was executed, and I can't get the distress out of my mind yet.'

"As he uttered these words the tears ran down his cheeks, and I not only saw them, but saw them drop one by one on the floor. (He was then sitting within five feet of me.)

"There was not a dry eye in the room, but the most profound silence. until we all, except Mr. Seward, rose to depart. Mr. Lincoln followed us to the door; we shook hands with feelings not to be described. To me it was the last grasp of the hand, and the last sound of the voice of Abraham Lincoln. In less than three weeks the telegraphing instruments were announcing at every station throughout the civilized world the unspeakable crime of his assassination."

---

(107) LAURA EUGENIA BROMWELL. b. Cinn., O., July 7, 1830; d. in Jefferson Co., Colo., at "Sunnyside," Dec. 23, 1909; m. in Cumberland, Clark Co., Ill., on Feb. 28, 1848, to John Wesley Cook, the wedding taking place at "Camp Meeting" (Rev. Mr. Palmer officiating). She had been brought to Illinois when a child of six years, and was educated at home by her father and sister Henrietta, and was always of a most refined and almost angelic disposition; a more absolutely unselfish nature was never created; she was all affection, not only for her own but for all persons, giving of what she had and having no doubt or suspicion of any living creature, but believing all to be spotless and good. In youth she was fresh and attractive,

with brown eyes and hair, and red cheeks and good health. She was always modest, not very ambitious, except to do good and have affection, of which she never seemed to find enough. Her husband was a very unusual character, very positive, witty, fond of anecdotes, and able to occupy the center of the stage at all



"LAURA"

(From a Picture Taken in 1850)

times and keep any number of persons convulsed by his sallies of humor. He was kind-hearted, and placed very little value on practical things, enjoying himself hugely with his many retainers (for many always lived off his bounty), and he was never so happy as at those times when the crowd would be thick and much applause paid him for the entertainments which persons so freely accepted from him. He carried on a nursery in Cumberland, and when the California excitement was great, in 1852, took a voyage to that state, taking with him considerable nursery stock, grapes, peach trees, etc. Here he spent six years, while

his family lived with his wife's brother. He returned in 1858 and again embarked in horticulture in Casey, but became possessed with a desire for change in 1870 and removed to Colo., where he settled down upon a ranch and did not make any further move, and had the first grapes and apples ever raised in the vicinity of Denver; he was fond of experiments, and liked to breed new varieties, and had a watermelon which he thought the finest ever bred, but which has not survived; it disappeared even during his lifetime, and he always used it as an illustration of the human race, saying that people were like watermelons and should not be planted next to pumpkins, as the next generation would be "*some pumpkins*," and the one after that would be "*all pumpkins*."

*Children of Laura E. and John W. Cook. (All born in Casey, Ill.)*

- 111 HENRIETTA MELINDA COOK. b. Dec. 5, 1848, and d. Oct. 18, 1851, aged 2 years, 10 months and 13 days.
- 112 HENRIETTA MELINDA COOK (2D). b. June 16, 1852; d. in Vandalia July 7, 1854, aged 2 years, 21 days.
- 113 LAURA EUGENIA COOK. b. Oct. 9, 1859; m. J. L. Randall. Issue: 3 chil.: *Herbert M.*, b. June 11, 1881 (m. Retta Dowrick in July, 1903, and has Jonathan Edward, b. Sept. 25, 1906, and Henrietta Julia, b. Sept., 1908). *Ida Irene*, b. Nov. 8, 1882; m. Grant Churches. She d. Oct. 18, 1901 (one infant, who d. at same time). *Laura Alice*, b. April 5, 1887; m. Leroy Adams, and has Irene Ellen, b. 1907, and Laura, b. 1910.
- 114 LILLIAN BROMWELL COOK. b. July 18, 1862; m. James Horace Brinkerhoff, Sept. 14, 1879. Issue: 5 chil.: *Emma*, b. 1880; m. Torrence white in 1898, and had dau. Hazel, who d. *Olive Irene*,

---

One of the stories told by him illustrates his dramatic abilities; he went at one time to Nebraska, intending to "break that country to fruit," taking with him, as usual, a large amount of nursery stock; nothing was heard from him for some time, no letters, and the family left in Cumberland became very uneasy; inquiries were sent out, but nothing resulted; at last, as they had about given up hope of hearing from him, he walked in one day, looking happy and pleased, and full of interest in Cumberland and vicinity. "Why, little ones," he said, "I wouldn't stay in Nebraska if you could get somebody to give me the whole state set in peaches. When I first passed through there I thought it was some windy, but supposed it would stop. I noticed a shock of corn blown up in the gable of a barn; it seemed to stay there without danger of falling; the heifers under it stood with their noses pointed upward; three months later, coming back, I passed the place and the same shock of corn was still there, and the heifers, too, in the same position, only they had grown some."

- b. 1886; m. Benj. Tracy, and has Mabel, b. 1906, and James, b. 1908. *Guy Arthur Tilden*, b. 1894. *Cressie*, b. 1898; and *May*, b. 1903.
- 115 EMILY FRANKLIN COOK. b. March 23, 1865; m. Jan. 26, 1886 (by the Rev. R. H. Rhodes) to C. E. Briggs. Issue: *Clarence M.*, b. Aug. 9, 1887; *Chester Freeman*, b. June 18, 1890; *Chauncey Earle*, b. June 8, 1894; *Henry Pelham Holmes*, b. April 27, 1898; *Nettie*, b. Dec. 16, 1899; *Emily Payne*, b. July 8, 1903; and *Clara D.*, b. Feb. 2, 1907.
- 116 OLIVE IRENE COOK. b. Sept. 6, 1868; m. Benj. McLinnis; no issue. She d. 1893.

*Schedule of a school kept by H. P. H. Bromwell (when twenty-one years of age) in the Stone Schoolhouse, Marshall, Clark Co., Ill., commencing on Monday, April 1st, and ending on Saturday, June 30, 1844.*

John Barlow, James Barlow, Milton Barlow, Reuben Ream, Pamela Ream, Christina Ream, Levi Mark, Julia Thompson, Levi C. English, Martha English, Sarah Dugan, Wm. Thompson, Wm. Mark, Wm. M. Neal, Calvin Neal, Margaret Neal, Rufus Neal, Naomi Neal, Howard Harlan, Cyrus Harlan, Edwin Harlan, Wm. Martin, Andrew Martin, John W. Martin, John Byers, Wm. Beyers, Angeline Beyers, A. E. Beyers, Martha Rankins, Anna I. Rankins, John Rankins, Edward Henbest, Almavine Colburn, Abigail Chapman, John Chapman, Hamilton Eaton.

I certify that the foregoing schedule of the names of scholars therein mentioned, residing in Township No. 11, Range 12 West, is correct.

Given under my hand and seal this 27th day of Dec., 1844.

H. P. H. BROMWELL.

We certify that at a meeting of the employers of H. P. H. Bromwell, the above named teacher, held at Marshall, on the 24th day of November, in the year 1843, we were appointed trustees of said school, that we have performed the duties of said trustees, by visiting said school and superintending the same, that we have examined said schedule and find it to be correct; that the scholars named therein were at the dates of their attendance residents of Township No. 11 North, Range 12 West, and that there is due said teacher for instructing said scholars the sum of forty-two dollars and seventy-nine cents.

Witness our hand and seal this 27th day of December, A. D. 1844.

J. W. BARLOW,

JESSE MARK,

*Trustees of Said School.*

---

\*Note—Hial Cook was b. June 9, 1790; d. July 8, 1874; m. Esther Leach, Sept. 16, 1810. She was b. June 15, 1790, and d. Aug. 4, 1850. Issue: *Benjamin W.* (Washburn?), b. Jan. 8, 1812; *Marie P.*, b. Aug. 22, 1813, and d. Dec. 17, 1830; *Stephen L.*, b. May 23, 1815; *John Wesley*, b. March 16, 1817, and d. in 1886; *Truman B.*, b. April 13, 1819; *George W.*, b. March 20, 1821, d. Oct. 17, 1872; *Susan S.*, b. Oct. 14, 1822; *Hial*, b. Sept. 19, 1824, d. about 1883. (One of these chil. was called "Washburn.") John Wesley Cook had a son by a previous marriage named Melvin Leroy Cook; d. 1908.

The following is a schedule of a school kept by H. P. H. Bromwell in the Academy at Marshall, Clark County, Illinois, commencing on Monday, the 26th of August, 1844, and ending on Friday, the 11th of October, A. D. 1844. In addition to the names given above are the following:

Thomas Phillips, Eliza Phillips, William Phillips, Marcus Cole, George Centre, Mary E. Day, Wesley Martin, Oliver Martin, Benjamin Martin, Sarah Bicknell, Owen Simms.

### UNFINISHED LINES.

#### *Dorchester and Frederic County Families.*

(A) JOHN BROMWELL. Planter, lived in Talbot or Dorchester Co.; d. soon after his son, John Edward, was married, or about 1830 (?); m. Rose Anna Robson.

- (a) SOPHIA R. BROMWELL. b. March 3, 1803, in Madison, Dorchester Co.; m. Feb. 21, 1834, Francis Linthicum (by Rev. L. Drain). Issue: *John R.*, b. Dec. 5, 1834; d. June 11, 1861. *Elizabeth Shipley*, b. Feb. 16, 1837; d. Aug. 13, 1910. *Josiah B.*, b. Aug. 30, 1840. *William R.*, b. Feb. ,1842; d. at Maryland Heights, Sept. 1, 1863. Sophia R. Bromwell Linthicum, d. Aug. 18, 1881, aged 77 years 8 mo. Dr. Edgar Smith Linthicum of Balt. is a grandson of this family.
- (b) JOSIAH ROBSON BROMWELL. b. 1805.
- (c) JOHN EDWARD BROMWELL. b. 1808.
- (d) WILLAM ROBINSON BROMWELL. b. 1812.
- (e) MARY ANNE R. BROMWELL. m., 1st, Dr. Lewis; 2d, Mr. Fisher, by whom she had 2 sons, *James* and *William*, who left descendants.

### SECOND AND THIRD GENERATIONS.

(b) JOSIAH ROBSON BROMWELL. b. Dorchester Co., Md., 1805; d. Baltimore, March 24, 1864, aged 59 years; m., 1st, Miss Keene of Dorchester Co.; 2d, Miss Applegarth, Dorchester Co.; 3d, Miss Applegarth of Baltimore. He was a resident of Baltimore for the greater part of his life, and held various positions, being in the office of the Comptroller of the City of Baltimore for some time, and being a man of whom it was said truly: "He was ever esteemed a high-minded man and a good citizen; he has filled various public positions beside that

he held at the time of his death, in all of which his integrity of character was ever manifested." He lived at 234 N. Howard St. (or 254).

*Issue (by first wife) :*

ELIZABETH SHIPLEY BROMWELL. b. in Balt., Md., Dec. 20, 1835; m. in Balt. Dec. 22, 1861, Chas. S. Frye of Orange, N. J.; had issue: *Margaret Adelia*, b. Dec. 21, 1862; d. Jan., 1865, in Orange. *Josiah Bromwell*, b. June 23, 1864, in same place. *Mary Helen*, b. June 29, 1865, in Ills.; d. Dec. 11, 1885. *Adelia Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 27, 1868, in Menomonic, Wis. *Effie Phoebe*, b. Jan. 4, 1871, same place.

ADELIA BROMWELL. b. Balt., 1836; d. in Vienna, Dorchester Co., Md., 1882, aged 46.

*Issue of Josiah R. Bromwell (by second wife) :*

CELESTIA A. BROMWELL. b. Balt. Aug. 31, 1842; m. Dr. Eugene Hodson of Dorchester Co. Issue: *Margaret Araminta*, b. July 4, 1860, in Vienna, Md.; m. Oct. 26, 1879, Thos. J. Webb (5 chil.). *Thomas Peyton Bromwell*, b. Dec. 9, 1861; m., 1st, Minnie Belle Grey, Dec. 9, 1889; 2d, Marie Lecompte, Dec. 20, 1899 (3 dau. by last mar.). *Mary Lydia*, b. Dec. 22, 1865; m. Horace Drew, Feb. 26, 1895 (2 chil.). *Eugene Withers*, b. June 26, 1867; m. Eva Ward Smith of Balt. July 11, 1900 (one son). *Robert Levin*, b. Dec. 19, 1868; m. Mrs. Sadie Collins of Balt. Aug., 1899; has one dau. *Thomas James*, and *Catherine Celestia*, were twins, b. Aug. 9, 1874; d. Oct. 10 and 11, 1874.

JOHN A. BROMWELL. b. Balt. Nov. 11, 1844; d. Balt. Nov. 14, 1884; m. Anne Rebecca Linthicum. Issue: *Mary Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 30, 1866 (d.). *Julia Annette*, b. Nov. 27, 1868. *Ellen Rebecca*, b. May 22, 1871 (d.). *John Andrew Hartman*, b. July 22, 1873 (d.).

ROBERT HENRY COLEMAN BROMWELL. b. Balt., 1846; d. aged 9 months.

*By third wife Josiah R. Bromwell had no issue.*

(c) JOHN EDWARD BROMWELL. b. in Talbot Co., Md., July 26, 1808; d. New Market, Md., Jan. 8, 1881; m. in 18—Elizabeth Hall Shipley, dau. of Thomas Chew Shipley of New Market, Md. (Frederick Co.). The Shipleys were an old family, as were also the Halls, and were many of them wealthy and owned slaves and land. John Edward Bromwell is

said to have been a Christian gentleman of sterling principle and high honor. He was a planter. Had issue:



JOHN EDWARD BROMWELL.

ANNE HALL BROMWELL. d. in inf.

THOMAS CHEW SHIPLEY BROMWELL. d. March 27, 1892, in New Market, Md.; m. Frances R. Davis of Georgetown, D. C. (one son, T. Davis Bromwell, who d. in his eighth year, Aug. 15, 1881).

DR. JOHN EDWARD BROMWELL. (Mt. Airey, Md.).

HENRY HALL BROMWELL. d. in Chicago, April 23, 1886; m. Sarah —; no issue. He was a prominent fur merchant for many years. (A Confederate soldier.)

DR. JOSIAH ROBSON BROMWELL. m. Catherine Constable of Baltimore. Lives in Wash., D. C. She d. Aug., 1910.

MARY FRANCES BROMWELL. d. in inf.

ELIZABETH M. BROMWELL. m. H. C. Griffith of Frederic Co., Md. (Alexandria, Va.). One surviving child.

(d) WILLIAM ROBINSON BROMWELL. b. Dorchester Co., Md., 1812; d. in Balt., 1887; is buried at Mt. Olivet Cem. He m. Margaret Anne, dau. of James Earl Denny, about Nov. 13, 1838. Issue:

GEORGIA M. BROMWELL. b. in Phila., Pa., Sept. 9, 1839. Unm.

JAMES EDWARD BROMWELL. b. May 16, 1843, Balt.; d. in Wash., D. C., Oct. 4, 1908 (buried in Arlington Cem.); m. about Jan. 26, 1871, Emma M., dau. of Joseph Johnson, by Rachel A. Croxall, dau. of Thomas Croxall, whose cousin, several times removed, intermarried with the family of Lord Baltimore. Emma M. also descends from the Morris family of Pa., of which the most distinguished mem-



ber is Robert Morris. They had issue: *Anna Mabel, William Thomas, James Edward and Dwight Lyman.*

WILLIAM THEODORE BROMWELL. b. in Talbot Co., Md., Sept. 8, 1845; d. Feb. 3, 1908; m. Emma Taylor. Issue: *Margaret Taylor and Clementine Cordelia.*

JOHN THOMAS BROMWELL. b. in Bay Hundred, July 8, 1847; m. Fannie Nolb. He d. April 10, 1908; buried in Mt. Olivet, Balt. No issue.

JOSEPH DARDEN BROMWELL. Unm.

(B) WILLIAM J. BROMWELL. Brother of John above. (A)

(C) JACOB BROMWELL. Brother of A, and B, above.

(D) EDWARD BROMWELL. Another brother. These four brothers are thought to descend from Edward, son of Jacob Bromwell (1) of Talbot Co., Md.

(E) JACOB T. BROMWELL, planter, Oxford Neck, Talbot Co., Md. b. 1770 (?); d. 1840, aged 70 years.; m., 1st, Sarah Matthews; 2d, Mary McDaniel of St. Michaels. Issue:

a SARAH BROMWELL. m. 1819 (?). Jesse Delahaye.

b JOHN BROMWELL. b. 1800 (?); came West; m. and had *James*, who was in Union army, and *Mary*.

c JAMES BROMWELL. b. 1804 (?); came West 1835 (?).

d JEREMIAH BROMWELL. b. 1814 (?), Talbot Co.; planter; lived all his life at Oxford Neck; m. 1840 (?) Mary A. Bowdle, and had *Chas. H. (m. Josephine Delahaye, and has Chas. H. and G. Bowdle).* 2, *Nicholas E.*; 3, *Julia*; 4, *Addison*; 5, *Ella*. (*It is possible that Jacob T. (above) is identical with Jacob (F) and with Jacob (C).*)

(F) JACOB BROMWELL. Lived a hundred years ago (?), on the Eastern Shore of Md. Was loved and honored by all; was a Wesleyan, a friend of Cookman, Bishop Scott and other noted Methodists, who used his house as a preaching place. He freed his slaves for conscience sake, and impoverished himself and family. He had issue (*order uncertain*): 1, *John* (came West in 1840 (Iowa); had *James*, and *Mary*, who m. Mr. Edgington. 2, *Jacob*; 3, *Wm.*; 4, *Nicholas*; 5, *Sam'l*; 6, *James E.* The last named, b. 1818 in Md.; came West in 1840; m., 1st, Catherine Gray, 1842; 2d, Mary E. Bunnell. (Iowa.)

Issue: *a*, Wm. H., who m. Mary Whitmeck, and has Harley E., James A., Flora, Carrie W.; (Neb.). *b*, Carrie; m. M. W. Kepler; has Maud, Evelyn, and Jessie. *c*, Leonidas H.; m. Mary A. Lathrop (has Elsie and Thomas D.). *d*, T. G.; m. Ella Bailey (has Zulah, Nina, Jas., Max, Vince, Lura). *e*, James E. (atty. in Marion, Ia.; m. Theodora Stearns; has Marion). *f*, Addie B.; m. Vince G. Shumack; has Marion. (Iowa.)

This family had an ancestor who was a Gov't pilot in Chesapeake Bay. They also have the tradition that the name was changed from Cromwell, and this is curious, as the other branch having the tradition have had no communication with this branch for over a hundred years.

**WILLIAM BROMWELL.** Lived in Balt. in 1812; merchant, etc.; very well off, but misfortune overtook him. Was captured by the British Fleet when they were coming up the Chesapeake to attack Baltimore. He and his wife were on their wedding trip, and were kept several days, but were allowed to go; were well treated by the British while prisoners. He was brother of John (A) and uncle of Wm. R. Bromwell above.

(c) Probably this refers to Wm. J. Bromwell (B) above.

(d) **JACOB BROMWELL.** A very old man in Trappe dist., Md., when Jno. Thomas Bromwell above was a small boy, or about 1835 or '40; thought he may have been a brother of his gr. f.

Henry Broughton Bromwell, Sr., had a cousin Jacob, whose dau. Susan m. Charles Townsend.

(Notes made by H. P. H. B. in Md. in 1866). JOHN WILLIAM and EDWARD BROMWELL were brothers. John settled in Dorchester, Edward in Talbot Co., and Wm. in Balt., Md. William was the father of William, Jacob, David, Joseph, Henry B., while JOHN was the father of John, William J, Jacob and Edward.

John (3) was father of Josiah R., John E., William, Sophia, and Mary Anne, all descendants of Edward, and lived in Talbot Co.

### *The Descendants of Rev. Jacob Lowe Bromwell.*



(A) **REV. JACOB LOWE BROMWELL.** b. of Methodist parents at Bayside, Talbot Co., Md., Aug. 1, 1792; d. at Waverly, Ind., March 9, 1871; m., 1st, Melinda Davis of Va., who d. without issue; 2d, Oct. 30, 1828, Charlotte, dau. of Jno. Brunnemer of Va. He was son of Jeremiah Bromwell, who d. Aug. 15, 1806, or 1807. He was the oldest and only son; his father m. twice; had by first wife, in addition to this son, 3

daughters: Anne (b. 1795; m. Mr. Hearst; d. in Morgan Co., Ind., Nov. 24, 1864, leaving descendants; Alice, who was burned to death when 3 years of age from clothing catching fire, and Nancy, d. in inf. By his second wife Jeremiah Bromwell had Eliza, Susan, and Mary Anne; the last m. a Mr. Hopkins of Annapolis, Md., and had son, Samuel, who in 1858 was Clerk of Court in Easton, Talbot Co., Md. Jeremiah also had a brother, Jacob Bromwell, who was living in 1807, and had by a second wife sons John, Jeremiah, Jacob, and possibly others. The Rev. Jacob Lowe Bromwell was an orphan by the death of his mother at 7 years of age; his father d. when he was 15 years old; his uncle Jacob was made his guardian; he entered the ministry of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and joined the band of traveling ministers, preaching through the pioneer settlements of Va. and Ind.; for 40 years he was a member of the Baltimore Conference, and could remember when the old building on Light St., Balt., would hold all the ministers of the Conference. His work was very difficult, and obstacles almost at times insurmountable.

He was converted in early life in Baltimore, and was licensed to exhort by Rev. Henry Boehm, Presiding Elder in Talbot Co., at the quarterly meeting at Trappe, May 10, 1815. His first license to preach was given by Rev. Jacob Gruber, Presiding Elder, dated June 15, 1816; he was ordained Deacon by Bishop R. R. Roberts in Balt., March 14, 1819, and Elder by Bishop Enoch George, Sept. 23, 1821, in Lexington, Ky.; in 1817 he was admitted to trial in the Baltimore Conference, and appointed to Huntington Circuit, Carlisle District, and in 1818 to the Pendleton Circuit, Greenbriar District; in 1819 to the Greenbriar Circuit, and in 1820 to the Monroe Circuit, in the same District. In 1822 he was sent to the Lancaster Circuit, Potomac District; in 1823-4 to Berkeley Circuit, and in 1825 to Botetourt Circuit, Winchester District; in 1826 he was superannuated on account of an affection of the throat, but became effect-

ive again in 1829, and was sent to the Greenbriar Circuit and Rockingham Circuit; he was again superannuated in 1830, and sustained the relation until death. He came to Indiana in 1831 and entered land in Morgan Co., where he d. His dau. Mary S. now lives on a part of this old estate. When he came to Ind. the country was a wilderness, and he commenced his labors as he was able, preaching in cabins, log schoolhouses and in the woods as opportunity offered, and preaching funerals all over the range of country where he lived. He became the founder of a number of societies, and especially of Shiloh and Salem churches; although a superannuate for forty years, he did good service for the church in the country around him. He was Justice of the Peace also most of this time. He was ill only a short time when he died at the age of 79 years, and the fifty-fourth of his ministry. His Conference was in session in Baltimore at this time.

He did not know the precise degree of his relationship to William Bromwell (No. 10, p. 20), but thought himself to be a great-nephew. He said he had a great-uncle in Md., on the Eastern Shore, who had a grist mill, and also a line of ferryboats, and had so fine a voice that it could be heard across the river when he would call his ferryman, "*Stanley.*"

Issue (all by second wife):

- (a) ELIZABETH ANNE BROMWELL. b. Sept. 10, 1829; d. March, 1901; m. Archibald Dressler. Had issue: 1, *Tippet*, b. \_\_\_\_\_ (m. Jno. Duncan, and had Annie Luella, b. May 17, 1876. Guy, b. Aug. 24, 1878. Minnie, b. Oct. 4, 1880, and Marie Elizabeth, b. April 1, 1884, and m. Mr. Sheffer, and had Horace Duncan, b. 1903; Edward Sherrel, b. March 1, 1907, and Jennie Park, b. May 19, 1910. 2, *Lavinia E. Dressler*; m. Horace Lafayette Riggs, June 1, 1873, and had 6 chil.: Hilbert Arley, b. Sept. 8, 1874; James Arthur, b. June 29, 1876; Ethel May, b. May 23, 1880; Wm. Riley, b. Oct. 21, 1884; Harry Raymond, b. Feb. 26, 1889, and Hazel Marie, b. Dec. 9, 1895; of these chil., the 1st, Hilbert Arley Riggs, m. Ivy D. Myers on Nov. 24, 1897, and had James Lee, b. July 9, 1898, who d. Aug. 14, 1898, soon after his mother; Hilbert Arley Riggs remarried to Irma Ross, Feb. 14, 1903. The 2d child of Lavinia E. Dressler and

H. Lafayette Riggs (Jas. A.) m. July 20, 1898, Bessie Wetzel, and had Raymond Allen, b. Dec. 19, 1900; James Carrol, b. Jan. 13, 1902; Roma, b. June 17, 1904, and possibly other chil. The 3d child of Lavinia E. and H. L. Riggs. (Ethel May) m. Arthur Saxon April 8, 1903, and had Lloyd Atherton, b. April 4, 1905, and Doris Marie, b. Feb. 20, 1909. The 4th child (Wm. Riley Riggs) m. Daisy Mosher Sept. 26, 1906. 3, *Laura Dressler*, b. Feb. 7, 1857; m. Floyd Terhune, and had issue: Ertle, b. Feb. 14, 1872; Callie, b. April 7, 1876; Archie, b. July 27, 1880; Bessie, b. Jan. 11, 1887; Lester, b. March 6, 1889; Albert, b. Oct. 8, 1891, and Guy, b. Jan. 22, 1896. 4, *Prof. Fletcher Bascomb Dressler*, b. Sept. 21, 1858; m. Cornelia, dau. of Judge Welborn, and has Otis, b. Dec., 1893, and also another son, b. in 1910. Prof. Dressler grad. at the Univ. of Ind., and is Prof. of the Science and Art of Teaching at the University of Alabama, and was formerly a member of the Faculty of the University of California. He is the author of two books. 5, *Ella May Dressler*; m. Byron Detmore, and had Mary M. (b. July 14, 1882, m. Wm Roe, and had Violet, b. 1906); Ernest A. Detmore, b. May 13, 1884, m. Nellie Stevens; Maud A. Detmore, b. Nov. 4, 1888; Dottie Detmore, b. June 27, 1890; Glen A. Detmore, b. March 25, 1900; Opal Detmore, b. Jan. 29, 1902, d. Feb. 12, 1902; Alice Detmore, b. July 4, 1905. 6, *Jacob Dressler*, b. May 25, 1864, m. Nora Knox. 7, *Coda Dressler*, b. Jan. 12, 1867, m. Adeline Taylor, and had Adeline, b. July 5, 1895; Elsie, b. Dec. 1, 1896; Russel, b. Feb. 27, 1901, d. April 24, 1904, and Lena Elizabeth, b. June 16, 1905. 8, *Ariadne Dressler*, b. Oct. 11, 1868, m. Jefferson, son of Enos Musgrave, and had issue: Jacob R., b. March 17, 1890; Frank D., b. April 2, 1894; Edith M., b. June 6, 1895; Martha R., b. Jan. 28, 1897; Enos Fletcher, b. Dec. 25, 1898; Rachel Garnet, b. March 10, 1901; Harry, b. Jan. 27, 1903; Silas R., b. Dec. 23, 1905; Paul Wendell, b. Jan., 1907, and Mabel Florence, b. April 23, 1909.

- (b) JOHN BRUNNEMER BROMWELL. b. Dec. 16, 1833, in Johnson Co., Ind. In the autumn of 1861 he volunteered and entered the army (Company E, 26th Reg. Ind. Vols.), and was engaged in chasing Price. Was in the Battle of Prairie Grove when the bullets were flying thickly about him, cutting off twigs above his head, but never touching him. He was taken prisoner at Morganza, and marched to Tyler and guarded with other prisoners in an open place. His fare was rough. One pint of meal, unsifted, and a small piece of blue beef. After about two weeks he tried to devise means to escape. He could not get any of his company to join him, but three members of another company intended to go, and he determined to go with them. In some way their other companions attracted the attention of the

guard on his beat, when they went out on hands and feet, expecting at any moment to hear the guns go off.

They soon found themselves among the pines, and as the wind was blowing quite hard, thought the hounds were after them, and made fast time in flight. But they were taken up by the conscript catchers, and carried along with them, and once more made an escape. Being very hungry they stopped at a house to get something to eat, and a negro betrayed them. They were again taken, but escaped a third time, and then ran into the Rebel picket lines, were caught, and carried away to Shreveport, where they were put into a log jail. John, on looking about him, saw a crack in the walls of the building, and with a dull piece of iron he worked at this until he made an opening, through which he could pass, and for the last time released himself, and later, after severe suffering, reached the Union lines.

His feet were worn out, so that the toe nails came off. After reaching home he seemed at first to be doing well, but took erysipelas and d. Jan. 7, 1865, and was buried with the honors of war on Jan. 8th. He had m. Mary E. Bressler in 1854. She survived him, d. Jan. 12, 1884. Issue: *Alice*, d. while her father was in the army. *George D.*, b. Oct. 27, 1856; m. Miss Sheffelberger, and had (1) *Nellie M.*, b. Dec. 24, 1880; (2) *Attie M.*, and (3) *Hattie G.* (twins), b. Dec. 10, 1882; (4) *Fannie B.*, b. Sept. 7, 1885. (*Attie* (2), m. C. L. Lawrence.) *Florence*, b. Nov. 11, 1858; m. M. S. Taylor, 1878. Issue: (1) *Myrtle*, d.; (2) *Mary* (m. Emmet Landers, and has Helen); (3) *Nettie*, who is a nurse in the Methodist Hospital in Indianapolis; (4) *Dattie* (who m. Walter Armstrong, and has 2 chil.). *Floyd*, d. in inf.

- (c) **MARTHA MELINDA BROMWELL.** b. Jan. 25, 1837; m. Wm. J. Knox in 1854. He was a Sergeant in 33d Reg. Ill. Vols., and was taken by the Confederates and kept for a time in Libby. They had issue: *Melville Crary*, b. Aug. 18, 1855 (m. Clara Johnson and has Ray Ruth and Irene Gladys). *Ella*, b. May, 1858; m. Jacob Miller Julian, son of Thos. P. Julian, one son, J. Knox Julian (sergeant-at-arms of the U. S. Senate), Indianapolis, Ind. *Ada*, b. Aug. 4, 1865; m. John Richardson (insurance, Indianapolis), has William Knox and John Atwood. *Arda*, b. Nov. 29, 1868; is teacher of Manual Training in the High School of Indianapolis, Ind. *Rose*, b. May 4, 1870; m. R. Carl Minton (has Ralph Carlton, who was b. May 29, 1894). *Charlotte Bromwell*, b. Aug. 25, 1872; m. Lieut. Harlan Page Perrill, of the U. S. Navy (has Harlan Knox, who was b. Dec. 17, 1904, and Martha Ellen Charlotte, who was b. March 1, 1909). *Media Gertrude*, b. May 13, 1875; m. Jerome E. Jennie (N. Dakota).

- (d) JEREMIAH FLETCHER BROMWELL. b. in Ind., Oct. 22, 1839. Lives in Kan.; m. in Ind., Nov. 22, 1860. He was named for his gr. f. (Bromwell), and for the Rev. Fletcher. His wife, Margaret Wiley Park, was b. April 10, 1842. He is a very large man, weighing over 200 pounds, and has always had fine health. He was in the famous 33d Reg. of Indiana, which marched to the sea with Sherman (Co. C, mustered in Sept., 1861, and mustered out in Atlanta in Sept., 1864). Issue: *John Fletcher*, b. Oct. 12, 1861, while his father was in the army (m. Carrie Brumbaugh and had 6 chil., viz.: Clara, Altha, Denzel, Ruth, John, Park and Bessie). *James Grant*, b. Dec. 31, 1865. *Jacob Clarence*, b. Oct. 2, 1867 (m. Emma Blair, and had 5 chil., viz.: Harry Edward, Vivian (d. in inf.), Imogene, Minnie and Ralph). He lives in Ottumwa, Ia. *William Coburn*, b. Feb. 28, 1871 (m. Minnie Chorn, and has 1 dau, Lolla Rhea, b. April 23, 1899). *Altha Belle*, b. April 21, 1874 (m. Jno. R. Williams, and had 3 chil., Margaret Esther, Reed and Mary). Live in Marion, Kan. *Edward Wellington*, b. Sept. 24, 1875; d. Sept. 4, 1877. *Harry Porter*, b. April 9, 1879. Lives in Kan. and in Okla. (1 son.)
- (e) MARY SUSAN BROMWELL. b. Aug. 10, 1842; m. Henry Wright, Issue: *Lewis*, m. Clara Sanders. *Harry* (died). *Hallie*, m. Ezra Deen, and *Bertram*.
- (f) ESTHER M. M. BROMWELL (Indiana). b. Jan. 10, 1847; m. Gabriel Howe, who died, and she m. Isaac Freeman (Ohio). One child, *Hallie*, died.

ANNE BROMWELL. b. 1795, in Md.; m. Jacob Hearst; lived in Annapolis, where her eldest chil. were b., and then in Balt., and after the death of her husband in Morgan Co., Ind. She was a sister of the Rev. Jacob Lowe Bromwell; their father, Jeremiah Bromwell, b. Oct. 5, 1765, m. Elizabeth Lowe, their mother. (*The Lowe name is very ancient in Md. One of the name, Vincent Lowe, m. a sister of Lord Baltimore.*) Ann had issue:

- a SARAH HEARST. m. Samuel Brown. Issue: *John*, who lives in Balt., and *Anna Victoria*, who m. a Mitchell, and lives in Phila.
- b JOHN HEARST. Lived in Mo.; unmar.; d. Feb., 1858.
- c ELEANOR HEARST. b. Sept. 14, 1834, Annapolis, Md.; m. Geo. Cook; d. Dec. 22, 1897. Issue: *Geo. Addison*, b. July 7, 1852, m. Matilda Holman, and d. March 6, 1904; *Anna Catherine*, b. May 27, 1855, d. 1860; *M. Rosella*, d. June 23, 1882; *Sarah J.*, m. Valentine, son of Aaron Wiley. *John Phillips*, m. Eva Lloyd, and, 2d, Elizabeth Gagle; lives in Ga. and had Emmet Lloyd, who was b. June 9,

1895, and d. March 6, 1900. Wm. Fletcher m. Viola Bruner. Of these chil., the elder, *Geo. Addison Cook*, had issue: Grace Mildred, b. Feb. 19, 1892; Victor Leroy, b. June 12, 1894; Cecil Edgar, b. Feb. 7, 1897; Albert Glenn, b. Nov. 25, 1899.

d GEORGE HEARST. No information.

e JACOB HEARST. No information.

WILLIAM JEREMY BROMWELL. b. in Trappe, Md., May 7, 1831 (?); son of James D. and Emeline (Smith) Bromwell. He was finely educated, was an author and contributor of both fiction and poetry to magazines and papers, and wrote several books. He studied law with Barton, Key and Carlisle of Washington, and became a fine lawyer and highly respected. During the Civil War he lived in Richmond, where he was Secretary to Judah P. Benjamin, the Secretary of State of the Confederacy. He is said to have been of very great talents in every way, and remarkably handsome also. He m. Oct. 24, 1860, Alice, dau. of Capt. Otmay H. Berryman, of the U. S. Navy, of a family which lived in Winchester, Va., before the war. The first soundings for the Atlantic cable were made by Capt. Berryman, who commanded at that time the U. S. brig. *Dolphin*.\* He was a most loyal and noble officer, considered of great value to the Union, and if the story could be told of the courtship of his child by the Secretary of the principal Cabinet officer of the Confederacy no doubt it would be a romantic one.

*William J. Bromwell and Alice Had Issue.*

Alice Berryman Bromwell. b. June 15, 1862; m. June 19, 1889, to Wm. H. Johnson, and 2nd Joseph Foster, and had dau. *Dorothea*, b. Nov. 1, 1895. (There may be other issue from this dau.), Wash., D. C.

---

\*Note—In Henry Field's book, "*The Story of the Atlantic Telegraph*," he gives a very interesting account of the labors of Berryman, both in the matter of making the soundings for the cable, a daring undertaking, and in his unselfish and brave work for the Union, when he rendered so much assistance to the cause. Field styles him "*This gallant officer who did such service to science and to his country*." He died soon after the war. William J. Bromwell, above, said that the name of Bromwell was Welsh, and had been at one time *Bromwellyn*.





DOROTHEA.

THE BIRD THAT SANG IN MAY.

BY WILLIAM J. BROMWELL.

A bird last spring came to my window shutter,  
One lovely morning at the break of day,  
And from his little throat did sweetly utter  
A most melodious lay.

He had no language for his joyous passion,  
No solemn measure nor artistic rhyme;  
Yet no devoted minstrel e'er did fashion  
Such perfect tune and time.

It seemed of thousand joys a thousand stories,  
All gushing forth in one tumultuous tide;  
A hallelujah for the morning glories  
That bloomed on every side.

And with each canticle's voluptuous ending,  
He sipped a dew-drop from the dripping pane;  
Then, heavenward his little bill extending,  
Broke forth in song again.

I thought to emulate his wild emotion,  
And learn thanksgiving from his tuneful tongue;  
But human heart ne'er uttered such devotion,  
No human lip such song.

At length he flew and left me in my sorrow,  
 Lest I should hear those tender notes no more,  
 And though I early waked for him each morning,  
 He came not nigh my door.

But once again, one silent summer even,  
 I met him hopping in the new-mown hay;  
 But he was mute and looked not up to heaven,  
 The bird that sang in May.

Though now I hear from dawn to twilight hour  
 The hoarse wood-pecker and the noisy jay,  
 In vain I seek through leafless grove and bower,  
 The bird that sang in May.

And such, methinks, are childhood's dawning pleasures;  
 They charm a moment, and then fly away;  
 Through life we sigh, and seek those missing treasures,  
 The birds that sang in May.

This little lesson, then, my heart remember,  
 To seize each bright-winged blessing in its day,  
 And never hope to hear in cold December,  
 The bird that sang in May.

The following is appended to a reprint of this poem, made many years ago in a Maryland paper (clipping date unknown):

"This beautiful poem was written by Mr. William Bromwell, a native of Trappe, and resident until the period of his early manhood. While employed as tutor in the Lloyd family of this county, he met the noted Judah P. Benjamin, who was then Senator from Louisiana and who afterward became Attorney General of the Confederacy. Mr. Bromwell's ability attracted the attention of this brilliant lawyer and statesman, through whose influence he was employed by the government at Washington, and later by the Confederate government in Richmond. It was in Washington that this poem was written, and it was published in Harper's Magazine of June, 1857.

"After the close of the Civil War, Mr. Bromwell, having studied law, accompanied Mr. Benjamin to London, where they made their residence, the latter winning favor and distinction at the bar, but Mr. Bromwell only lived a few years longer. A widow and two daughters survived him, and they returned to their early home in Virginia. Many of the older residents here were well acquainted with this gentleman of talent, and he was a brother to the mother of Mr. H. E. Mullikin."



**SARAH ELLEN BROMWELL.** b. Sept. 26, 1836; d. in 1864 or 1865; m. Henry Mullikin and had issue: *Harry Edgar*, b. Aug. 1, 1860; m. Jan. 14, 1886, Roberta Lee Raffle (b. June 29, 1863), and has Isabella Bromwell, b. Oct. 14, 1886; Harry Edgar, b. Feb. 10, 1888; Mildred Earle, b. 1890; Gladys Carlisle, b. Aug. 26, 1892. In addition to the son above mentioned, Sarah Ellen had a son, who d. in inf. It was another case of a mother leaving her little one to be reared by others, as she died when her eldest was only about 4 years old. She was a sister of Wm. J. Bromwell above, and they had also a brother Alfred, who was said to have lived in Cuba at one time.

---

Military records of various persons named Bromwell not otherwise enumerated:

#### REVOLUTION.

**PETER BROMWELL.** Enlisted Jan. 22, 1776, Talbot Co., Md. Muster roll of 4th Maryland (Independent) Co.

**PETER BROMELL.** Under 5th Regiment, Maryland; date of enlistment not given; he d. June 26, 1777. (This is a list of non-commissioned officers and men.)

**GEORGE BRUMWELL.** In list of men blown up in the barges. (Wm. Lowe, Lieut.)

**ROBERT BROMWELL** (same also spelled BROMEL), 5th Regiment, Maryland Troops. He enlisted Dec. 10, 1776, and was reported missing Aug. 16, 1780. Regiment recruited in Baltimore and Frederic Co.

**ROBERT BROMWELL.** Name among a list of the sick of the 5th Maryland Regiment, commanded by William Richardson. To be sent to the hospital at New Windsor, Dec. 8, 1778. Wm. Kilty, surgeon 5th Md. Reg.

**NATHANIEL BRUMELL.** Capt. 10th Militia Reg., 1777, Connecticut.

**TITUS BRUMELL.** Capt. 15th Militia Reg., 1778, Connecticut.

#### CIVIL WAR (Union Side).

**SEYMOUR BROMWELL.** Appointed Capt. Subsistence, Oct. 28, 1862. Resigned Oct. 15, 1864.

**JOHN H. BROMWELL.** 1st Reg., Potomac Home brigade; inf. recruited in Baltimore and Frederic Co., Md. Also in Company K, 13th Md. Inf., Feb., 1865; May, 1865.

**DAVID O. BROMWELL.** Same.

**WILLIAM BROMWELL.** 1st Reg., Eastern Shore Inf., Co. A., Sept. 27, 1861; Aug. 16, 1862. Hon. disch. (Co. recruited in Cambridge, Dorchester Co., Md.). The Reg. was in Battle of Gettysburg.



PAYNE GRAVES IN CORYDON.

*(From right to left the graves are Dr. William Alexander Payne, baby Emma Bromwell, E. Emily Bromwell, Elizabeth (Rice) Payne, and John W. Payne, Sr.). These are inside iron fence.*

CHARLES T. BRAMWELL. d. Dec. 18, 1864, in Rebel prison in Danville, Va.; enlisted June 18, 1861. Co. organized in Balt., Md. (2d Reg., Md. Inf., Co. B.).

JOSEPH BROMWELL. Enlisted Sept. 13, 1861; hon. disch. Sept. 13, 1864. This Co. was recruited in Frederic Co. and Baltimore Co. It was in the Siege of Petersburg, Battle of Antietam, Siege and Occupation of Richmond (Co. E, 5th Reg. Inf., Md.).

LATROBE BROMWELL. Co. H. 11th Reg., Md. Volunteer Inf., Jan. 22, 1862. Mustered out June 15, 1865. Recruited in Baltimore.

JOHN BRUMMEL. Feb. 19, 1865, to May 29, Co. B., 13th Reg. Inf., Md.; recruited from Baltimore and Frederic City. Honorable discharge.

JOHN BRUMMEL. In Co. K.; same; served four years.

JOHN BRUMMEL. Recruited in Frederic Co., Md., 1st Reg., Potomac Home Brigade Inf., Co. B.

#### CONTEMPORARY NOTES.

CHARLES L. BROMWELL. b. in Montreal, Canada; son of English-born parents; d. —; buried in Montreal (St. Mary's Cem.), by the side of his mother. His estate was settled in Boston, Mass.; had sister, who m. Patrick Ryan; another, who m. Wm. Burrows, and another m. Mr. Higgins, of Toronto, Can. The first-named lived in Montreal. He m. Nellie F. —, and had son, *Charles L.*

W. H. BROMWELL. Balt.; b. St. Michael, Md.; mariner; says his father's relatives were in the West; is not related to those in Balt. His father has 4 bros., 2 sisters; all dec'd before 1910.

WILLIAM BROMWELL. From a place called Tobacco Stick, Caroline Co., Md.; m. Miss Johns. Had issue: Hosea J. (who m. Louisa Hammond of Frederic Co., and had several chil., including Richard E. of Balt., one of the younger ones). William also had d. Elizabeth, who never m., and another dau., who m. Robert E. Hardcastle. Say they are not related to the other Bromwells in Md.

JOSEPH BRUMMEL. (1) Emig. from Yorkshire, Eng., about 1780; m. at Annapolis, Md., and d. early, leaving widow, who moved to the *Eastern Shore of the state.* (She first remarried).

His son, JOSEPH BRUMMEL (2), b. in Annapolis, moved to Hampstead, Carroll Co., where JOSEPH BRUMMEL (3d) was born; the rest of the family lived in and around Hampstead; the descendants are widely scattered.

JOSEPH BRUMMEL (4). b. in Balt. about 1839; now 71 years old. Judge Charles Bramel, of Laramie, Wyo., was a son of John Howson Bramel (who had a bro. William), and was b. in Balt., Md. Son of William Bramel, whose ancestors came from Wales. Also lived in Norfolk, Va.

The name of *Bromswold* is of great antiquity in Nottingham Co., Eng. (Leighton Bromswold had a son, *Henry Pelham*, b. 1883).

WILLIAM BROMWELL. b. in Dorchester Co., Eng., March 12, 1821. Came to America in 1840, locating in Canada. In 1865 removed to Cedar Co., Iowa; d. June 10, 1874; m. Mary G. Nightengale in Clarence, Iowa. (She was a native of Eng.). Issue: *Jane M.*, *Harriet E.*, and *William H. Bromwell*.

THOMAS BROMWELL. Came from Eng. time of Am. Rev. Name was spelled *Bramwell* in old country; wife probably named — *Dillaha*. Issue: *James T.*, and another named *William*, who went west. *James T.* had issue: *James Dillaha Bromwell*, *Robert F.*, and *Charles*, who was b. in Easton, Talbot Co., Md., about 1873 (?). Lives now in Phila. (iron mf.).

J. E. BROMWELL. b. Linn Co., Iowa, March 12, 1847. Lived in Raymond, Iowa. His father d. in 1866. J. E. B. had son *Edward*, b. 1876. *Mem. contrib. by Wm. W. and Wm. R. Bromwell, 1900.*

JAMES BROMWELL. b. at Tobacco Stick (now Madison), Dorchester Co., Md., about 1810; d. about 1882; had a relative named *Jostiah Bromwell*. He had 4 sons, and 1 dau.; his son *John Edward* m. and had issue: *Wm. R.* and a dau., who m. B. S. Lambert and lived in Balt. *James Bromwell's* next son, *William W.*, b. in 1831, in Dorchester Co., Md., m. a dau. of *Jno. Harrington* of same Co., about 1852, and had: 1, *Mattie E.* (who m. Mr. Baer, and had 4 chil.); 2, *Josephine H.*, m. Mr. Johnson (2 chil.); 3, *John W.*, m. (1 child, Balt.); 4, *Columbus H.*, m. (1 child); Balt.



DR. JOHN EDWARD BROMWELL.



ROBERTA BROMWELL CRAIG.

*(Sixth Generation.)*

FLORENCE C. 5  
ROBERT E. 4  
WILLIAM 3  
WILLIAM 2  
JACOB 1



HENRIETTA ELIZABETH BROMWELL (108).

Great Grand-daughter of  
*William Bromwell, Beulah Hall.*  
*Lemuel Holmes, Patience Harlow.*  
*Jonathan Payne, Elizabeth Wright.*  
*Henry Rice, Elizabeth Leffler.*



• LEMUEL HOLMES AND HIS WIFE, PATIENCE HARLOW, OF PLY-  
MOUTH CO., MASS.

Data relating to their ancestors and a record of all of their descend-  
ants, and some matters of interest concerning collateral lines of both  
Holmes and Harlow.

*Nineteen Illustrations.*



*L. Holmes*

(From an old oil painting in possession of his descendants (artist unknown)  
painted about 1798, in New Berne, N. C.)

JOSEPH 5.  
JOSEPH 4.  
JOSEPH 3.  
REV. JOHN 2.  
WILLIAM 1.

## THE HOLMES FAMILY

### PEDIGREE OF LEMUEL HOLMES IN THE DIRECT LINE.

*Authorities: Adams, Gen., by George P. Adams; Gyles Memorial, by J. Adams Vinton; Savage's Gen. Index; Davis' Landmarks of Plymouth; Kingston and Plymouth Records, etc.*

*Ancestors Names in Capitals and Italics.*

(1) REV. JOHN HOLMES. b. prob. in Eng.; thought by Vinton to be the son of *William* of Marshfield, one of the "*Conihasset Planters*," a company of 26 colonists who purchased the land near Scituate, and operated it after the manner of a modern corporation. William was Freeman of Plymouth Colony in 1658, and in Scituate 1641, later removing to Marshfield. He was identified with the Colonial wars. His son John studied at Harvard College, and became Pastor of the Church at Duxbury, and m. *Mary*, dau. of John Wood, or *Atwood* of Plymouth; m. 1661. The *Rev. John Holmes* d. Dec. 24, 1675, 3 years before his father; his will is dated Dec. 16, 1675; he describes himself as "teacher of the Church of Christ at Duxbury," gives to his eldest son Joseph "all my Latin and Greek books;" gives to his wife *Mary*, "all my houses and lands in Duxburrow, with all my moveables excepting, etc." His widow *Mary* afterward remarried to Major William Bradford, son of Gov. William Bradford. She was a grand-daughter, on her mother's side, of *Richard Masterson*, who never came to the Colonies, but who remained in Leyden for twenty years after the sailing of the *Mayflower*, the Ruling Elder and leader of the remnant of the flock who did not leave Holland.

*Rev. John Holmes and Mary had with other issue:*

(2) JOSEPH HOLMES. b. July 9, 1665, Duxbury; d. Kingston, June 26, 1753. He established an iron manufac-

turing business in Kingston, on Jones River, which later grew to large proportions, and has been carried on by a number of generations of his descendants. His grandson, or great-grandson, George Bass Holmes, became a noted iron manufacturer, and was promoter of the first cotton mill to be operated by steam in Massachusetts. *Joseph*, our ancestor, m., 1st Sarah Sprague; nothing authentic known of their son John. His second wife was *Mary Brewster*, our ancestor, b. Kingston, Feb. 10, 1678-9, and d. April 17, 1761, aged 82 years. She was dau. of *Wrestling*, son of *Love*, son of *Elder William Brewster*, the spiritual leader and guide of the Pilgrims both in Plymouth and Holland, who was b. at Scrooby Manor-House, Nottinghamshire, Eng., a place already made famous as the house where Cardinal Woolsey stopped after being banished from public life by Henry VIII. Brewster was Assistant Secretary to Davidson, Secretary to Queen Elizabeth, but abandoned public life on Davidson's downfall, and, becoming converted to Puritanism, went to Leyden with the earliest of the Pilgrims, who left England in search of religious freedom, and there supported himself by teaching English and Latin in the University. His chil. were William, Patience, who came in the "Anne," and was later the 2d wife of Gov. Thomas Prentice; Fear, who was the 2d wife of *Isaac Alerton*; Wrestling (d. unmar.), and *Love* (came in the Mayflower), m. *Sarah Collier*, dau. of *William Collier*, merchant of London, one of the promoters in a financial way of the Mayflower expedition, and who cast in his lot with the Pilgrims, removing to the Colony, where he was assistant for 28 years, and one of the first plenip. at the first meeting of the Congress of the United Colonies (1643); d. 1670; was one of the first purchasers at Dartmouth. Mary and Joseph lived at "*Brewster Place*," Kingston.

*Joseph Holmes had (with other issue) by Mary Brewster:*

(3) JOSEPH HOLMES. b. Oct. 4, 1696; m. May 20, 1731, *Rebecca*, dau. of *Robt. Waterman*. She was born Oct. 9,

1710, her mother being *Mary Cushman*, dau. of the *Rev. Isaac Cushman*, first pastor of the first church at Plympton, dying on Oct. 22, 1732, in the eighty-fourth year of his age, and the thirty-seventh of his ministry; he was described as "*that eminent and faithful steward and servant of Christ.*" His father was the noted *Elder Thomas Cushman*, who came in the *Fortune*, and preached the first sermon ever printed in America. He is buried on Burial Hill, Plymouth, where his descendants have erected a monument. He was styled "*that faithful Servant of the Lord.*" He was son of *Robert Cushman*, the business agent of the Pilgrims in London, who rented the ship for them, and otherwise managed the financial part of the enterprise of the expedition from Leyden of those who came to the new world. The mother of our ancestor, *Rev. Isaac Cushman*, was *Mary Allerton*, who came in the *Mayflower* with her father *Mr. Isaac Allerton*; he had m. in the exile in Leyden *Mary Norris* of Newbury, Eng. He was b. in Eng. between 1583 and 1585, and m. in 1611, Nov. 4. His second wife was Fear, dau. of Elder William Brewster. Allerton was the wealthiest of all the Pilgrims; he was the fifth signer of the Compact. *Mary Allerton* was the last survivor of the Pilgrims.

*Joseph Holmes had (with other issue) by Rebecca Waterman:*

(4) JOSEPH HOLMES. b. Oct. 20, 1733, Kingston; m. Nov. 29, 1770, *Jemima*, dau. of *John*, son of *Francis*, son of *Richard Adams*, who came from Eng. and was killed by Indians in his efforts to effect a settlement on a tract of twelve thousand acres of land in New Hampshire, he having the intention to colonize it with English colonists. He was engaged in the work of making the preliminary survey when killed. *Joseph Holmes* and *Jemima* had the following children:

5 LEMUEL HOLMES. b. Oct. 15, 1771; m. *Patience*, dau. of *Capt. Zephaniah Harlow*. They had issue:

6 HENRIETTA HOLMES; m. Henry Broughton Bromwell.

- 6 MELINDA HOLMES; m. Matthew Trimble.  
 6 LEMUEL HOLMES; m. Mary Newton.  
 5 JOSEPH HOLMES; b. Dec. 11, 1772; m. his double cousin, Lucy Holmes. Kingston.  
 5 PELHAM HOLMES; b. Nov. 10, 1774; m. —————, Mary Lobdell. One son (d.) *Pelham*.  
 5 CLARISA HOLMES. b. Jan. 11, 1779; m. 1803, Lemuel Bryant.  
 5 PAMELIA HOLMES; b. March 18, 1781; m. Capt. Robt. McLauthlin.  
 5 POLLY HOLMES; b. Sept. 24, 1783; m. Solomon Leach.

*The Descendants of Lemuel.*

(*Joseph, Joseph, Joseph, Rev. John. William, I.*)

(1) LEMUEL HOLMES. b. in Plymouth Co., Mass., Oct. 15, 1771; d. in Cumberland, Clark Co., Ill., Aug. 21, 1847; m. in 1794 in Plymouth, to Patience Harlow, dau. of Captain Zephaniah Harlow, whose wife was Patience Johnson. The descent of Patience Harlow can be found in *Davis' Landmarks of Plymouth*, in *N. Eng. Gen. Reg.*, in *Savage*, and other well known authorities.

Lemuel and Patience are buried in Illinois, in a little neglected burying ground in what is now Casey, but was formerly Cumberland, a town that has disappeared. She died in 1849. During their last few years they were cared for by their daughter Henrietta (Mrs. Bromwell), who was very much devoted to them. There has been two portraits of Lemuel, both painted in oil; one was ordered painted by his Masonic Lodge (in Newbern, N. C.), to which he had given a set of fine china, brought back from one of his oriental trips. Correspondence with the officers of this Lodge has failed to trace any record of this picture, which seems to have disappeared. It was said to have been of full length, and life-size. It must have hung in the Lodge halls a long time, but since that period a hundred years have passed, and it is gone. The other portrait, which is here reproduced, was painted also in oil, and is still in possession of the family. The artists of both portraits are unknown.

Patience was born March 5, 1775, in Plymouth, probably

in Summer St., as there seems to have been an old house there, owned at that time by Zephaniah Harlow. Lemuel was born at a country place called by the family "Egypt," because they brought corn from it and shipped it to other places along the coast in their boats. The house at Egypt was two-storied, shingled all over, with ten rooms, and wide doors and fireplaces. It was burned about 1870. Some lilac bushes marked the spot for many years afterward, and may still be seen growing by the cellar, which is all that remains of the old home, so long the abode of this generous family.

In personal appearance Lemuel Holmes was light in complexion, with very bright gray eyes, and light brown hair, and a most cheerful and amiable expression, which reflected an optimistic and loving disposition, and a regard for the rights and feelings of others which was most unusual. He was of medium height, rather slender, with broad shoulders, had a finely-shaped hand and foot, and was very erect in his carriage, and although sprightly, was dignified, and commanded the respect of all who had any relations with him either in business or society. He was of a fearless mould, could make "ventures" which seemed very hazardous, and when he met with reverses, as he several times did, was never overcome with disappointment, but could go again into still more difficult enterprises. During the war with Great Britain in 1812 he many times "ran the blockade," bringing through the British lines cargoes and ships into port when it seemed to be impossible to do so. He was for years a very successful shipping merchant, doing business along the coast between Kingston, North Carolina, New Orleans and other points, sometimes having twenty and thirty vessels, many of them quite large, engaged in the trade. He would visit a locality, taking with him a cargo of goods from some other point, would trade it, load up with some other kind of goods, then make another point, and finally after many trades would come back to Plymouth with a snug little fortune. He had several ships out

on the water at the time the Congress laid an embargo on American shipping, and his boats could not enter the ports, and were most of them captured and sunk by the British. This loss he bore with fortitude, however, and made renewed efforts, which



MALVINA HOLMES IN 1849.

were more or less successful. Only in his old age, when his powers were not so great did he decline in his business sagacity, and make some investments which met with failure.

He came West to engage in the river trade between New Orleans and Cincinnati and other places on the Mississippi and



Ohio Rivers. He spent a number of years in this business, and had river boats constructed with which to carry on the trade.

In New England, his family remaining in Plymouth Co., are among the wealthiest and best-known people in the place. The descendants of his brother Joseph (*Brown Univ. graduate, 1796*), still own the old house where he lived after he was married. It is a fine old mansion, with a wonderful wall paper (on the walls of the parlor), which was brought from Europe in some of the old ships. The effects in this paper are of Italian landscape and architecture, against a background of blue sky, with figures in costume of the period of the empire; none of the composition is repeated, but makes a continuous picture all around the room.

Some old elms are at the back of this house, and across the street is the ancient burying ground, with its black-green cypress trees and slabs of Welsh slate. The charm of this old cemetery is unusual; around it stretch away the dense "Plymouth Woods," and opening into the town nearby are many embowered lanes and walks of great beauty. The three children of Lemuel and Patience were born in Kingston. Henrietta was born in the old Francis Adams house, near the river.

*Chil. of Lemuel Holmes and Patience.*

- 2 HENRIETTA HOLMES. b. Sept. 4, 1795; m. Henry Broughton Bromwell.
- 3 MELINDA HOLMES. b. 1796; m. Matthew Trimble.
- 4 LEMUEL HOLMES. b. March 11, 1798; m. Mary Newton.

SECOND GENERATION.

*(Lemuel, Joseph, Joseph, Joseph, Rev. John, William 1.)*

(2) HENRIETTA HOLMES. Lived in her childhood in Kingston, except for occasional trips with her father on his boats to places down the coast not very far away from home. At 14 years of age she was sent to Bath, Me., to attend the academy there, and to be with her Aunt Eliza Morse, whom she loved

very dearly, and who was one of the strong, good and brainy women of her time. Her situation with this aunt was most happy, and she formed some friendships, one with John Neal, and also with his sister Rachel, both afterward celebrated in different ways, she as a teacher and he as a writer. In the academy she had instruction in dancing, for, while her family were very pious people, they always taught that art to the children. Her other studies were history, English literature, and what would now be called elocution, or the art of reading with expression and effect, in which she became very clever, being assisted by a natural genius in this direction. For music she had no "ear," and could not sing anything, but she enjoyed it seemingly as much as other persons. She was a little blonde, and only weighed 90 pounds, and had light grey eyes, with the innocent expression of a kitten; but she had a very firm and determined will to always have her way, and never failed to do so. She became well educated for her time, always read the best masters, had no desire to embroider or make quilts at a time when these arts were most practiced by women, never was known to gossip, and thought the Holmes, Harlow, Morse, Brewster, Cushman, Warren and other Plymouth Co. families the only ones having the real quality.

She used to say that her family descended from the Duke of Clarence, and when any one would express doubt would become very indignant. She did not seem to know in what way the descent was derived, but had a knowledge of many of her ancestral lines, which a search of the books has proved to be correct.

Her desire for change of scene was uncontrollable, derived from sea-roving ancestors. Never was she contented long in one place, and it was owing to this disposition that after her marriage she kept the family moving until they arrived in Colorado and declined to go further. Here she died Jan. 7, 1882.

Her marriage to Henry Broughton Bromwell took place



**HON. FREEMAN HARLOW MORSE,**  
Member of Congress, Consul to London, etc.



**JOSIAH HARLOW HOLMES.**

Aug. 18, 1818, in Baltimore, Md., where her mother took her to visit some cousins. Here she met her fate, and never afterward returned to her beloved Plymouth, which was a constant source of mourning and lamentation all her life long. She was most eloquent, her powers of expression inexhaustible. Her wedding was made the occasion of a large party, and she wore a white canton crepe dress which her father had brought her from one of his trips to China, and the family still have her wedding slippers of white satin, and the silk stockings and garters, and silver garter buckles of the groom.\*

She was most generous and affectionate, and adored her children, and reared two children who were in no way related to her, as well as two grandchildren. The two "bound children" were called Willie and Vinie Bromwell, but their real name was Ingram, they being little orphans of some people who died of cholera in Cumberland, Ill. She was intensely religious and romantic, and fond of observing signs and omens; to hear her read and intone the psalms was a treat; she could give the exact value to each word and line, and chant like a trained chorister. In Illinois, when the state was almost a wilderness, she used to entertain large companies during the "camp meetings," when the traveling preachers would come through the country, and was often known to deliver very fine addresses and exhortations without any previous preparation. The family still possess an old melodeon which was used on these occasions.

*Chil. of Henrietta Holmes and Henry B. Bromwell, Sr.*

5 HENRIETTA MELINDA BROMWELL.

6 HENRY PELHAM HOLMES BROMWELL. d. in inf.

7 HENRY PELHAM HOLMES BROMWELL. m. E. Emily Payne.

---

\*Note—When she was married her prospective brother-in-law, Henry Broughton, made her a present of a young negress named Phryne, who was her devoted maid for several years; after the fire, when the arrangements were being completed for removal to Cincinnati, she gave this girl her freedom, as Phryne wished to marry a young free negro man who was going to Germany with a family who had inherited property there. The couple were married, and departed very happily for Europe.

- 8 FREEMAN HARLOW BROMWELL. d. in inf.
- 9 LAURA EUGENIA BROMWELL. d. in inf.
- 10 LAURA ENGÉNIA BROMWELL. m. John Wesley Cook.  
(For a further account of her family and descendants, see *Bromwell Gen.*, Nos. 19, 104, 107, and *Payne No.* 19.)

(*Lemuel, Joseph, Joseph, Joseph, Rev. John, William 1.*)

(3) MELINDA HOLMES. b. in Kingston, Mass., in 1796; m. Matthew Trimble, and went to Ohio, where they bought a place in the country in Coshocton Co., calling it "The Maples." They built quite a handsome two-story brick house, with large rooms and good furnishings, and they erected at their own expense a little brick church or chapel, and the professors from Kenyon College, a few miles distant, would fill the pulpit, so that they always had services each Sabbath. The church was on a corner of their land, and they gave a little space, also, for a grave-yard.

They kept a very hospitable home here for many years, and she enjoyed having a house full of friends staying with her, and was a fine housekeeper, delighting to make dainties for her little nephews and nieces, as well as for others, and to give entertainments for the pleasure of her neighbors. She died in 1873, and is buried near the chapel, which is in a state of decay, if, indeed, it still stands, to keep guard over the little country grave-yard, now grown up in weeds and wild flowers.

*Chil. of Melinda Holmes and Matthew Trimble.*

- 11 A DAUGHTER. d. in inf.
- 12 EVELYN TRIMBLE. b. about 1835; d. unm. in or near the year 1895.
- 13 CAROLINE SIDNEY TRIMBLE. d. unm., 1883. She was two years younger than her sister.

(*Lemuel, Joseph, Joseph, Joseph, Rev. John, William 1.*)

(4) LEMUEL HOLMES. b. in Kingston, Mass., March 11, 1798; d. Feb. 14, 1886; m. in Balt., Md., Mary T. Newton, a sister of Irving Newton. She was born in Plymouth, Mass., Aug. 6, 1805, and d. Sept. 24, 1884. Their marriage

was solemnized by the Rev. Jno. M. Duncan, Jan. 28, 1822. They lived several years in Baltimore, and then removed to Ohio, taking a place near Gambier, Knox Co. They were members of the Episcopal Church.

*Chil. of Lemuel Holmes (2d) and Mary.*

- 14 LEMUEL JOSEPH HOLMES.
- 15 MARY ROSETTA HOLMES. b. West Bedford, O., Oct. 24, 1824; d. in Coshocton Co., O., Feb. 11, 1849. "*Rose*." Unm.
- 16 MELINDA MALVINA HOLMES. b. West Bedford, O., Sept. 25, 1826. Lives in Gambier, O.
- 17 ADELINE HOLMES. b. Coshocton Co., O., June 29, 1828; d. there Oct. 11, 1835.
- 18 JOSIAH HARLOW HOLMES.

THIRD, FOURTH, FIFTH AND SIXTH GENERATIONS.

(14) LEMUEL JOSEPH HOLMES. b. in Baltimore, Md., Dec. 9, 1822; lived in childhood in Knox Co., O., and m. Nancy Young, Nov. 12, 1844. She was b. in Fayette Co., Pa., March 30, 1822, and d. Sept. 29, 1895. He was married, 2d, Oct. 20, 1896, to Mary Magdaline Gillian. He d. at his home near Kendallville, Noble Co., O., where he had lived for many years, on March 14, 1899. He had 7 children.

*Issue (by First Wife).*

- 19 EUGENE MILTON HOLMES. b. Knox Co., O., June 24, 1847; m. Mary Alice, dau. of Cordelia and Ephraim Cramer. Issue: *Florence Edna*, *Merle Lemuel*, and *Beatrice*, b. June 2, 1880; m. April 8, 1908, Wm. Arthur Amos, and has Roland Elbert, b. July 8, 1909.
- 20 MARY ROSETTA HOLMES. b. Knox Co., O., Dec. 24, 1848; m. Sept. 20, 1873, to Allen Willets. Issue: *Maud Rosetta*, b. Noble Co., Ind., Sept. 19, 1874, and *Lemuel Franklin*, b. in Whitley Co., Feb. 15, 1877. The first married, Sept. 25, 1896, John Harold, and had one son, Howard Stanley Herald, b. March 18, 1899, and she died March 1, 1900. The second child, m. June 6, 1905, Jessie Earl, and have son, Allen Earl Willets, b. April 2, 1908. Allen Willets (Sr.) d. July 4, 1904.
- 21 FLORENCE PARTHENIA HOLMES. b. in Knox Co., O., Nov. 2, 1850; m. Jacob Matthews Haines, March 17, 1874. Issue: *Arthur*

In the Name of God Amen I Lemuel Holmes of  
 Hiram in the County of Licking & State of Ohio of  
 sound Mind Memory and understanding do hereby  
 do Make & Publish this my  
 Last will and Testament in Married and former  
 Following that is to say

I give and bequeath unto My Daughter Henrietta  
 Summell One dollar — — — — —  
 Also

I give and bequeath unto My Son Lemuel Holmes  
 — — — — — One dollar — — — — —  
 Also

I give and bequeath unto My Daughter Milinda  
 Trumble One Dollar — — — — —  
 Also

I give and bequeath to my Beloved wife Letitia  
 Holmes the residue and remainder of My Estate  
 Goods and Chattels of What kind and nature —  
 Towses and Monies on hand as well as all My  
 Monies due me on Note or Account for her —  
 Over are whom I hereby appoint My Sole  
 Executor of this My Last will and Testament  
 Hereby revoking all former wills by Me Made  
 In Witness Whereof I have hereunto  
 Set my Hand and Seal this Ninth day July  
 In the Year of Our Lord One thousand Eight Hundred  
 & thirty four —

Signed Sealed and Published  
 In the Presence of Us as his last  
 will and Testament  
 James M. Garbost  
 Daniel Harris

Lemuel Holmes

LAST WILL OF LEMUEL HOLMES. (Written by Himself.)  
 (One-fourth the Size of Original.)

*Howard*, b. in Muskegon, Mich., April 15, 1875. *Minnie*, b. in Noble Co., Ind., Jan. 17, 1887; d. in inf. The first child, Arthur H., m. Sept. 27, 1897, Mae Bodenhafter, and has Norman Byron, b. in Noble Co., Ind., May 26, 1899, and Elton Lee, b. Kendallville, O., Jan. 26, 1902.

- 22 OLIVE MALVINA HOLMES. b. in De Kalb Co., Ind., June 1, 1853; m. John Willis Wilson, Oct. 7, 1879. Issue: *Howard Stanley*, b. in Noble Co., Ind., Feb. 2, 1885. *Arthur Earl*, b. same place, March 3, 1897. The eldest child, Howard Stanley, m. Martha Mae Lysher, Aug. 1, 1906, and has Raymond Robert, b. in Noble Co., May 30, 1908.
- 23 HOWARD STANLEY HOLMES. b. Dekalb Co., Ind., Nov. 4, 1858; m., 1st, Helen Francis King, Feb. 5, 1884. 2d, Mrs. Elizabeth Buffe, on Oct. 15, 1895. Issue: By 1st wife (who d. June 20, 1893), *Grace*, b. Dec. 12, 1886, and m. March 17, 1908, John Taylor. By 2d wife, Howard Stanley Holmes had issue: *Martha*, b. Noble Co., O., Feb. 22, 1897, and *Mary Ellen*, b. Feb. 30, 1898.
- 24 FRANKLIN LEMUEL HOLMES. b. in De Kalb Co., O., Oct. 21, 1864; d. Feb. 28, 1880.

*Issue of Lemuel Joseph Holmes and 2d Wife.*

- 25 JAY ALBERT HOLMES. b. in Noble Co., Ind., Oct. 10, 1897.

(18) JOSIAH HARLOW HOLMES. b. Coshocton Co., O., June 18, 1830; m. Oct. 16, 1855, Sarah Crawford Wasson, who d. in Gambier, April 2, 1881. He m., 2d, Hannah Maria Cunningham, of Delaware Co., O. His death occurred April 19, 1892, in Gambier. No issue by 2d marriage.

*Chil. of Josiah Harlow Holmes and Sarah C.*

- 26 MEANS WASSON HOLMES. b. Nov. 8, 1856; m. Oct. 12, 1881, Alice Wilcox. Issue: *Clarence Lemuel*, b. June 19, 1883, and d. Nov. 2, 1884. *Theodore Wasson*, b. Oct. 21, 1886. *Mary Evangeline*, b. Dec. 8, 1888.
- 27 EMMA HOLMES. Lives in New York, where she graduated in the Bellevue Hospital Training School for Nurses, and where she has since practiced. Unm.
- 28 SARAH LOUISE HOLMES. b. Feb. 26, 1860; m. Oct. 3, 1882, to George W. Bennett. Issue: *Helen Grace*, b. Jan. 16, 1884 (m. April 5, 1904, to Joseph Clyde Smith, and has Margaret Louise and Ralph Bennett, b. Jan. 11, 1906, and April 25, 1908). *Sara Lena*, b. Dec. 4, 1885; m. June 3, 1908, John Cunningham. *Edna Malvina*, b. Sept. 18, 1892.



- 29 HARRY HARLOW HOLMES. b. Jan. 11, 1861; m. Aug. 16, 1883, Celestia Wolfe, b. Sept. 22, 1859. Issue: *Ethel Emma*, b. Aug. 13, 1885; m. June 1. 1901, Jasper P. Walker, and has Ruth Marion, b. Oct. 30, 1902, at Los Angeles, Cal., and Harlow Holmes, b. March 17, 1905.
- 30 GRACE LORRAINE HOLMES. Lives in New York.



JOSEPH HOLMES AND LUCY.

*Descendants of Joseph.**(Joseph, Joseph, Joseph, Rev. John, William 1.)*

JOSEPH HOLMES. (The only brother of Lemuel Holmes, who left descendants). b. in Plymouth Co., Mass., Dec. 11, 1772; d. in Kingston; m. his double cousin, Lucy Holmes, b. Oct. 9, 1776, dau. of Jedediah Holmes, by wife Sarah Adams, dau. of John, son of Francis, son of Richard

Adams. Joseph Holmes graduated at Brown University in 1796, with his cousin John, afterward the noted Senator from Maine. He then entered upon a business career, becoming a ship builder, and following navigation the rest of his life. He was always an honored resident of Kingston, doing much for the support of the church, and in every way having the esteem of the community. He lived in the old mansion represented on p. 119, and the reproduction of the old wall paper shows, with the picture of the front entrance, something of the style of the comfortable houses of that period in Plymouth Co. He had seven children, but only three of them left descendants. They are as follows:

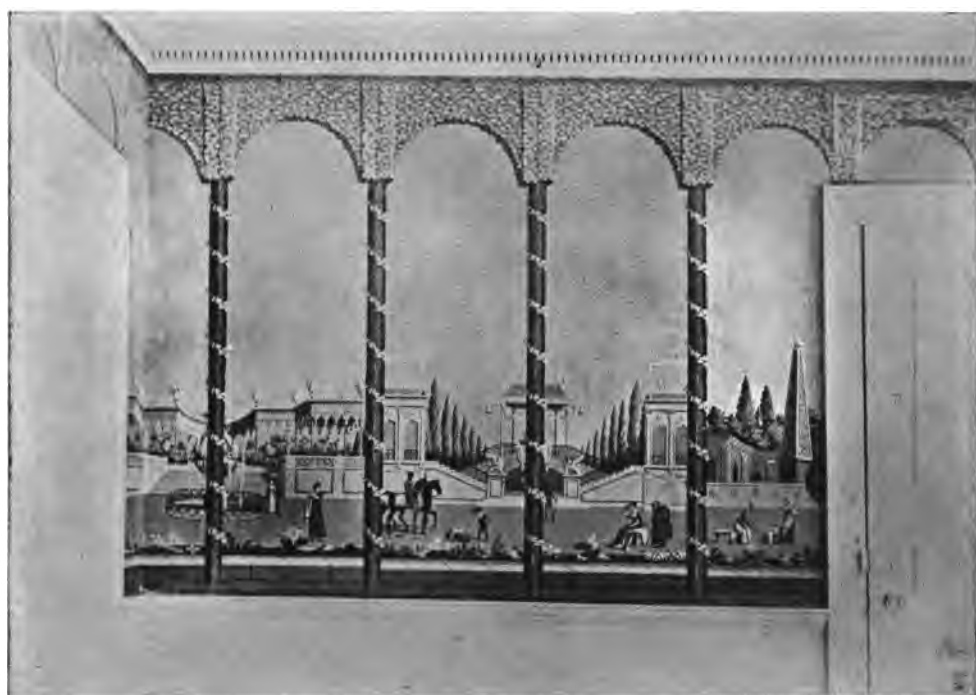
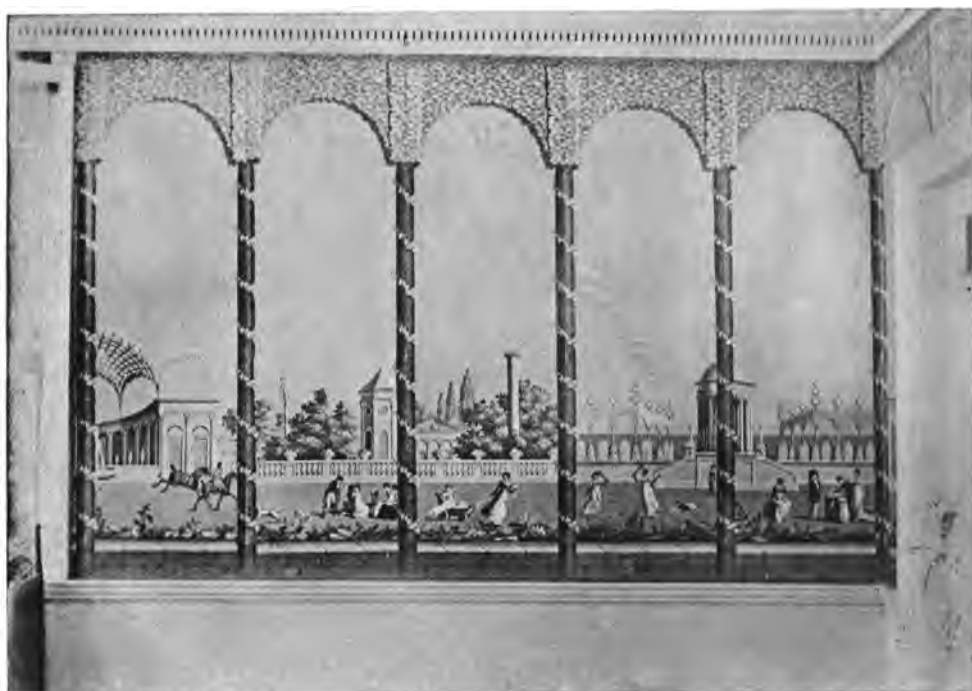
ALEXANDER HOLMES. b. March 31, 1803; m. his cousin, Eliza A. Holmes, and had two sons. He was a very prosperous business man, and President of the Old Colony Railroad Co., and a promoter of benevolent enterprises in Boston and Kingston. Issue: *Joseph*, who is unmar., lives in Kingston, and has a most beautiful country place with fine grounds; *Frank H.*, who m. Miss Brewster, and has Alexander, Arthur B. and Helen, the last a graduate of Smith College, a florist and horticulturist in Plymouth Co.

EDWARD HOLMES. b. Sept. 15, 1806, in Kingston; engaged in ship-building and navigation; m. his cousin, Eliza Bryant, dau. of Clarisa Holmes and Lemuel Bryant. Issue: *Anne E.* (who always called herself her own first cousin); m. Sewall A. Faunce (Atty.), of Boston, son of Charles Faunce, a descendant of Elder John Faunce, the last ruling Elder of Plymouth Colony. *Edward K.* and *Lemuel B.* were the other chil. of Edward, by Eliza, who d., and he m., 2d, Abby Bosworth of Plympton, and had *Abby B.*; m. Henry M. Jones, son of Dr. Henry N. Jones and *Paraclete W.*, who has Emily B. and Joseph. The youngest child of Edward is *Lucy*, who m. C. Fred Howe, son of Alfred, son of Thomas Howe. They live in the old Fuller place, Kingston, and have Natalie F., a student at Simmons College, Boston; Harold, and Edward, a graduate of the Mass. Institute of Technology, 1910.

HORACE HOLMES. b. Jan. 4, 1809; m., 1st., Anne Bradford, a descendant of Gov. William Bradford. Had *Horace*, who d., and *Guy*. He m., 2d, Betsy Ward, and had *Mary* and *Lucy*. Horace Holmes, Sr., d. Jan. 17, 1855, the other two brothers later.



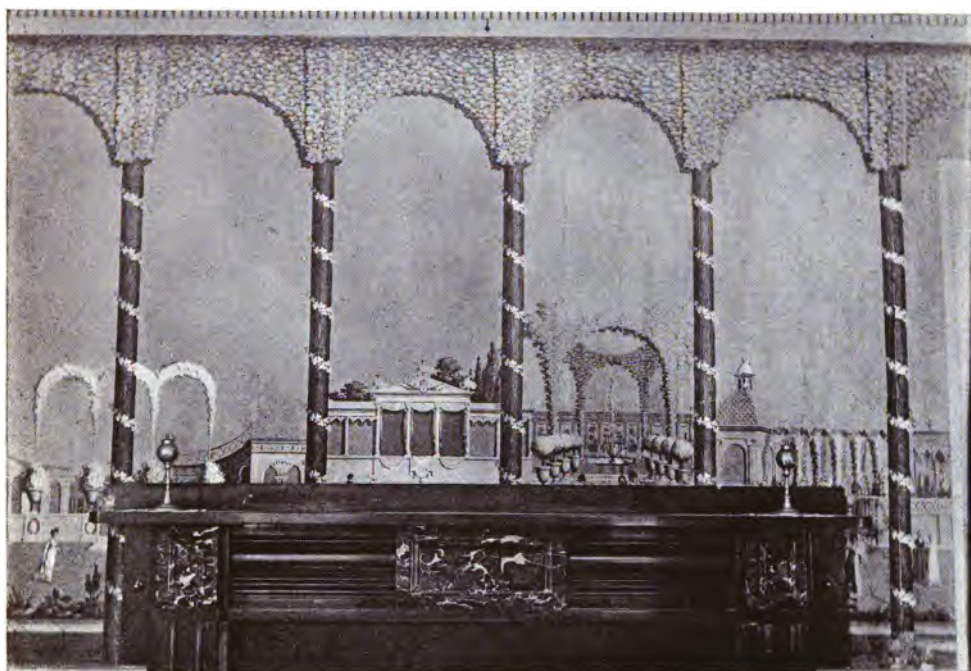
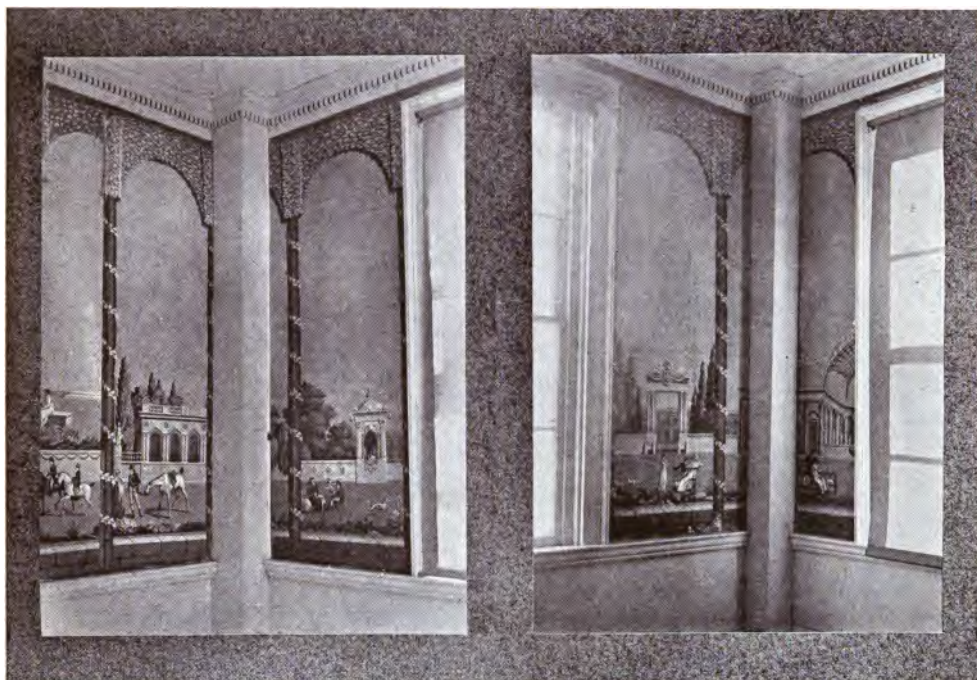
JOSEPH HOLMES' PLACE IN ITS PRESENT CONDITION.  
The old Plymouth Co. houses are all of this type.



Upper picture, west wall in parlor of the old Joseph Holmes mansion, showing ancient wall paper brought from Europe in some of the old ships almost a hundred years ago. In color it is deep blue in distance, with foreground effects in cream and brown, and architecture in cream or white. Thought to have been brought by Lemuel Holmes.

Lower picture, east wall of parlor.





Upper picture, south-east and south-west corners of room.  
Lower picture, north wall.



OLD JEDEDIAH HOLMES MANSION  
(Plymouth Co., Mass., Built 1812)

*The Descendants of Clarisa.*

(Joseph, Joseph, Joseph, Rev. John, William 1.)

CLARISA HOLMES. b. Jan. 11, 1779; m. Lemuel Bryant. Issue: *Adeline*, m. Cephas Cobb; *Eliza*, m. her cousin, Edward, son of Joseph Holmes; *Alvin*, m. Betsy Johnson; *Mary*, m. Geo. Harrub; *Edwin*; *Lemuel*, m. Marie Bradford, and *Clarisa*. (No further information.)

*The Descendants of Pamela.*

(Joseph, Joseph, Joseph, Rev. John, William 1.)

PAMELA HOLMES. b. March 18, 1781; d. March 10, 1816; m. Capt. Robert McLauthlin of Kingston, who d. Dec.

28, 1836. Issue: *Pamela*, b. 1806; m., 1st, John McLauthlin; 2d, Allen C. Streeter; *Mary*, b. 1810; m. Spencer Holmes of Kingston, son of Spencer, son of Sarah Adams and Jedediah Holmes; *Lucia*, b. 1812; m. James W. Holmes, son of Col. Charles Holmes (she had two chil., Lucia, b. Sept. 6, 1838, and Anne Maria, b. June 26, 1841); *Anne*, b. 1815; m. Pelham, son of Isaac Brewster. (No issue.)

*The Descendants of Polly.*

(*Joseph, Joseph, Joseph, Rev. John, William 1.*)

POLLY HOLMES. b. Sept. 24, 1783; d. Dec. 9, 1850; m. Solomon Leach. Issue: *Marshall, Frederic, Milton* (who was washed overboard at sea); *Harrison*, and *Catherine*, who m. Franklin Cross. No further information.



HOME OF SENATOR JOHN HOLMES,  
Alfred, Me.



HON. JOHN HOLMES.  
U. S. Senator from 1820-29.

*Descendants of John Holmes.*

*(Melatiah, Joseph, Joseph, Rev. John, William 1.)*

HON. JOHN HOLMES. b. Kingston, Mass., March, 1773, son of Melatiah Holmes and Elizabeth, dau. of Peleg Bradford, a descendant of Gov. William Bradford, of Plymouth Colony. They were m. in Kingston, Jan. 31, 1771. John Holmes was reared in Kingston, and educated at Brown Univ., graduating with the class of 1796, with his cousin, Joseph. (See p. 117.) He studied law, removed to Alfred, Me., and became a very famous lawyer. He was the promoter of the separation of Maine from Mass., and was her first U. S. Senator; he was in the Senate from 1820 to 1829, and was an intimate friend



of Henry Clay, and has been considered one of the most able men who ever entered this body, his wit, eloquence and genius in debate were remarkable, and gave him at once great eminence. He was later in life Justice of the Supreme Court of Maine. In private life he was most lovable, with children being particularly winning and frolicsome, and a prime favorite. Judge Holmes d. in Portland, July 7, 1843. He had m. Sally, dau. of Noah and Hannah Brooks of Scituate. She d. 1834.

*Issue:*

- (1) WILLIAM BRADFORD HOLMES. (No chil.); m. Phoebe Little of Castine, Me., about 1835.
- (2) CHARLES HENRY HOLMES. (No chil.); m. same year as above, Harriet Everson of Topsfield, Mass.
- (3) HANNAH STETSON HOLMES. d. unmar. at the age of 60 years.
- (4) SARAH ANNE HOLMES. b. 1806; m. the Hon. Daniel Goodenow, Justice of the Supreme Court of Maine (son of John). She d. aged 35 years.

*Issue:*

- (A) JOHN HOLMES GOODENOW. b. Alfred, Me. Very eminent lawyer, State Senator, later U. S. Consul to Constantinople; d. unmar. at the age of 74 yrs.
- (B) HENRY CLAY GOODENOW. b. June 23, 1834, in Alfred. Lawyer, municipal Judge of Bangor, Me.; m. Mary Brown. He d., aged 62 years. *Issue:*
  - (a) DR. DANIEL GOODENOW. b. Dec., 1863; one dau., Sadie. (Maynard, Mass.)
  - (b) WALTER BROWN GOODENOW. (Florist, etc.) Stoughton, Mass.; m.
  - (c) FRANK GOODENOW. b. in Bangor. Lived in Portsmouth, Va.; m.; d.
  - (d) GRACE GOODENOW. b. in Bangor; m. Terry Gordon; lives in Norfolk, Va.
  - (e) ANNE GOODENOW. m. Eugene Carpenter; lives in Newton, Mass.; dau. *Elizabeth G.*
- (C) ANNE HOLMES GOODENOW. m. Rev. Dr. William Henry Willcox, son of Oliver of N. Y. Lives in Malden, Mass. *Issue:*
  - (a) ELLA G. WILLCOX. b. in Kennebunk, Me. Is a teacher in Drury College and in Wellesley. Is unmar.
  - (b) MARY ALICE WILLCOX. b. April 24, 1856. Has been for twenty-seven yrs. Prof. at Wellesley College (Zoology);

educated at Salem, Mass., State Nor. Sch., and at Mass. Inst. of Tech., in Boston, and later at Newnham College, Eng.; taught in Frederic, Md., Female Sem. in 1875-6. Is an author of note on Zoological subjects, and is mem. of the Soc. of Am. Naturalists.

- (c) WILLIAM GOODENOW WILLCOX. b. Reading, Mass.; m. Mary Otis Gay; lives in New York. (Insurance.) Issue: *Henry*, b. May 3, 1890; *Sydney Gay*, b. July 28, 1892; *Daniel Goodenow*, b. April 25, 1896, d. March 23, 1907; *Elizabeth Neall*, b. July 11, 1899; *Anna Goodenow*, b. April 26, 1903.
- (d) WALTER FRANCIS WILLCOX. b. in Reading, Mass., March 22, 1861. Grad. Phillips Academy and Cornell Law School, and is now Prof. of Political Economy and Statistics, and Dean of the College of Arts and Sciences of Cornell University. Is also an author of note on statistical subjects. m. Alice Work. Issue: *Bertram Francis*, b. July 11, 1895; *Mary Goodenow*, b. Oct. 21, 1899; *Alanson Work*, b. July 30, 1901; *William Bradford*, b. 1906.
- (e) VELERIA WILLCOX. b. in Reading. Teacher.
- (f) FREDERIC A. WILLCOX. Lives in vicinity of Boston.
- (g) HENRY HOWARD WILLCOX. m. Grace Turnbull. Is in business near Boston. Issue: *Edith Howard*, b. Sept. 30, 1908.

*Letter from Joseph Holmes to His Brother, Lemuel Holmes.*

January 1st, 1842.

Mr. Lemuel Holmes:

Dear Brother—Yours of the no date came to hand some time ago, and I have no particular reasons to offer why I have delayed answering it except being very much engaged in my business, having much to attend to, and considering it something of an undertaking to write all I wished to communicate in my answer.

To your enquiries about our connections, etc., I shall begin with my family. We continue to live in the same house we did when you last visited us, having something of an addition of some size to it. We have five sons, three married and two unmarried, and two daughters, both unmarried. Our children thus far have been good and dutiful children; those who are married are all settled around us in the neighborhood.

I am doing very well. As regards this world's goods, I have no reason to complain. I have a great property in my possession. I have six *dwell-ing houses* in this town; I own seven schooners of about one hundred tons each; I have two ships of five hundred tons each, and part of another of



HON. H. PELHAM HOLMES BROMWELL.  
(Grandson of Lemuel Holmes)

HENRIETTA 7.  
LEMUEL 6.  
JOSEPH 5.  
JOSEPH 4.  
JOSEPH 3.  
REV. JOHN 2.  
WILLIAM 1.



300 tons; I own four wharves in Kingston and a large fishing establishment, which business we carry on to considerable extent. I own considerable land about the vicinity, some very choice pieces, and do considerable in the farming line, and keep two horses. My oldest son, *Alexander*, lives where Abiel Washburn formerly lived, is doing business by himself, and owns a number of *vessels*, and is married, and doing a very good business. My fourth son, *Horace*, is married and in trade in the neighborhood, and doing well. My third son, *Edward*, is married and lives at Landing, and is connected with me in vessels and fishing. My second son, *Paraclete*, has always followed the seas; he has commanded my ship *Rialto* of Kingston for the last seven years, in the freighting business between New Orleans, and has been one-quarter of his time in New Orleans, and I think it strange you have never found him out. He is now at home, and I think will not go to sea again. He, with my two daughters, are with us, and we are well. (*Lucy Evaline and Pamela*).

Our sister Clarissa, you will remember, married a *Lemuel Bryant*, and lived in Plympton. He died some twenty years ago. She lives a widow. She has lost a son, and a daughter; has two sons and three daughters living. Her children are all settled near and about and with her. She was left with some property, and has everything necessary and comfortable about her and at her disposal. Our sister Pamela, you know, married a Robert McLauthlin. She has been dead some twenty years, leaving four daughters—*Pamela, Mary, Lucia, and Ann*. They are all married, the three youngest settled in Kingston, all well off as to living, etc. Our sister Polly, you recollect, married Solomon Leach. They removed to Matapoppett. They have five children, *W—, W— (handwriting illegible), Alexander, Harrison and Catherine*. Two of them are dead; one settled in South Carolina, the others with her at Matapoppett. He has been dead about ten years, leaving her a widow with some property, so that she lives very comfortably, and has brought up her family well.

The foregoing is a history of our family as near as I can give it on such reflection as I am able at this time to afford to it.

I am sincerely sorry for your misfortune and afflictions. But, my Dear Brother, you must remember afflictions come not from the ground: no troubles from the dust; we have, Sir, a good, a kind, and a merciful GOD who watches over and directs the events of the *universe*, and, though his ways are in some respects mysterious, yet they are doubtless right.

May His spirit attend you and yours to guide, sustain, and bless you.

*Joseph Holmes*



LAURA EUGENIA (BROMWELL) COOK.

(Latest Picture.)

(Granddaughter of Lemuel Holmes.)

HENRIETTA 7.  
LEMUEL 6.  
JOSEPH 5.  
JOSEPH 4.  
JOSEPH 3.  
REV. JOHN 2.  
WILLIAM 1.

Letter from Mrs. Eliza (Harlow) Morse to Mrs. Patience (Harlow) Holmes, dated December 25, 1841. (Bath, Me.)

My Dear Beloved Sister:

I cannot express my feelings on receiving your kind letter. How much have I to be thankful for when I have such a friend and sister.

But far am I from making that progress in the Divine life that you would fain think. No, I am a stupid, ungrateful creature, with scarcely a glimmer of hope that I have been translated from a state of sin and

wretchedness into a state of rich grace; my mind is dark and beclouded with sin.

It gladdens my heart to think that you are enjoying the presence of the blessed Saviour; may you ever live in the light of his reconciled countenance. If I could have your society now, I think I should prize it more than ever. I should not write today, as my head is very dizzy and painful, which is very often the case this winter, but I wish to put this in the office in the morning.

I expect Freeman here this week, with his wife and children, to spend the winter. He spends the winter in Augusta. Dear Edwin sent word he is coming with his children to make a short visit. The last time he was here he came after Mary to carry her home; it must be very trying to his feelings when he comes again.

Do, my sister (I love the word sister, there is something so sweet in the sound), do write about your health, and all the family. How is my own Henrietta? Should I see her now, instead of the lively girl, it would be the sober matron. Give my love to all dear friends; I wish much to hear how Henrietta M. enjoys her health. Pelham Holmes' widow was very ill last summer; have not seen her since.

When I attempt to write, am thinking all the time how sweet it would be to see you; why should I feel so unreconciled at being so great a distance from you? The Lord knows what place and circumstance is best for us. I want to feel entire submission to His Holy will. Remember me in your prayers.

*Eliza Morse*

#### DESCENDANTS OF CAPT. ZEPHANIAH HARLOW.

Copied in 1897 from a Bible 130 years old by Mrs. Anne Allen of Monmouth and North Livermore, Me., a grand-daughter of Zephaniah Harlow and Patience Johnson.

ZEPHANIAH HARLOW. b. May 25, 1748. PATIENCE JOHNSON, b. March 27, 1752. She d. in Bath, Me., 1819; m. April 11, 1772; He d. in Bath, March 22, 1827.

Note—FREEMAN HARLOW MORSE (*nephew of Patience Harlow*) was b. 1807 in Bath, Me., and made his home there and in Augusta, and in Washington, D. C. He was always a most eminent man, a fine lawyer, as a congressman noted for ability and sterling character. His diplomatic talents were great, as is evidenced by the official correspondence published with the Civil War records, which show his fine work for the Union when in London as U. S. Consul, where he kept constant watch on the movements of hostile emissaries and was able to advise and warn the government, through the Secretary of State. (*Official Records, War of the Rebellion.*) For his work in Congress see *Congressional Record*. He had only one son, *Freeman Harlow*, who d. in childhood, and two daughters, *Clara Francis*, b. 1836, and *Abbie Augusta*, b. 1840. For *gen.* of the Harlow family see *N. E. Gen. Reg.*

- (a) ZEPHANIAH. b. April 24, 1773; m. Sallie Thomas, Dec. 12, 1796; 2 chil., *Sally Thomas*, b. Jan. 28, 1799, and *Josiah*, b. Nov. 16, 1800.
- (b) PATIENCE. b. March 5, 1775; m. Lemuel Holmes; 3 chil.
- (c) FREEMAN. b. Dec. 24, 1776. Was lost at sea. No family.
- (d) JOSIAH. b. Sept. 4, 1780.
- (e) ELIZABETH. b. Oct. 27, 1783; d. ———; m. William Morse; had 11 chil.: *William Morse*, 1805; *Freeman Harlow Morse*, 1807; *Edwin A. Morse*, 1809; *Henrietta Holmes Morse*, 1810 (namesake of her cousin, and afterward the wife of Rev. Wm. Day); *Alfred Morse*, 1812 (clergyman and missionary); *Zephania Harlow Morse*, 1817 (called Harlow); *Elizabeth Morse*; *Abigail Morse*; *Daniel Brainerd Morse*; *Henry B. Morse*, and *Patience Morse*.\*
- (f) ELLEN. (The date of this child was not recorded in the Bible, and she was the youngest, and the mother of Mrs. Allen. She married Joseph Littlefield and they lived in Bath, Me., and had 9 chil.: *Malinda Littlefield*, *Ellen Littlefield*, *Ann Eaton Littlefield*, *Patience Johnson Littlefield*, *Lemuel Littlefield*, *Emily Littlefield*, *Eliza Littlefield*, *Joseph Littlefield*, *Charlotte S. Littlefield*. Of these chil., *Joseph Littlefield* had 5 chil.: Francis, George, Margaret, Amelia and Harriet. *Malinda* and *Ellen* never married; *Ann Eaton Littlefield*, the 3rd child, m. David Allen of Monmouth, Me., in 1839 (he d. in March in 1883), and had 2 chil.; Walter Allen, who d. at the age of 24 unmarried, and Annie Allen, who married John W. Jackson, and had two sons, Willic E. Jackson, who died in 1880, and Walter A. Jackson, who married and had son, Cyrus. This last family lived in Medway, Mass. *Mrs. Ann Eaton (Littlefield) Allen* d. in N. Livermore, Me., about 1900.

---

\*Note—Elizabeth Harlow Morse, the mother of this family, d. June 7, 1853, and her husband, William, the following July 11. Of her children old letters indicate that in that year *William*, *Freeman* and *Edwin* were in Bath, all with fine wives and beautiful children, and great pains taken with their education. *Alfred* and wife were in Maumee City, Ohio, he being pastor of a Presbyterian Church. *Harlow*, with his pretty, pleasant family, was in Rockland, on Penobscot Bay. *Brainerd* and *Henry B.*, the two youngest sons, were in California, where they had been for three years, unmarried. The two daughters, *Elizabeth* (Wiggins) and *Abbie* (Wadbridge), with their husbands and Abbie's two little girls, left Bath, in March of this year, and, sailing around the Horn, arrived in Stockton, Cal., in August. *Henrietta's* husband, Rev. Mr. Day, was a Baptist minister in Bangor, Me., and elsewhere. She d. in East Boston about 1890, or later. They had one son, Fred B. Her grandson, Frederick W. Day, was a well-respected alderman of Boston.



THE HARLOW COAT OF ARMS.

From an old water color painting handed down from Captain Zephaniah Harlow of Bath, Me., through his daughter Ellen, who married a Littlefield, whose daughter Ann married an Allen, and kept the relic. She died at a great age in recent years, in North Livermore, Me. Captain Harlow of Bath was the father of our ancestor, Patience Harlow. There has always been communication between this branch of the Harlows and the western branch. The following notes are from Dr. William Page Harlow, of the faculty of the University of Colorado:



Copied from The Encyclopaedia of Heraldry or General Armory of England, Scotland, and Ireland. *John Burke, Esq., and J. Bernard Burke, Esq., London, Eng. 3d Edition. 1847.*

HARLOW (Essex) *Sa.* three inescutcheons *ar.* on each a lion *ramp. Gu.*

HARLOW (Gray's Inn, London, and Preston Co.), Northampton, granted 1629). *Gu. a fesse vaire, betw. 6 billets or* Crest a cinquefoil *or*, issuing from between the horns of a crescent *vaire.*

HARLOW. *per saltire, or and az;* on the first 2 martlets, on the 2d as many cinquefoils, all countercharged.

HARLOW. *Per saltire, or and az;* on a *chief* of the first a martlet of the second, charged with a cinquefoil, *gold.*

The *second* mentioned above was the one brought to this country. The crescent in the crest signifies the second son of the first house, and upon the death of the father, was changed to a lion ——— (*erased*).

The Harlow family contributed over seventy soldiers to the Revolution from Massachusetts alone, thirty being from near Plymouth. Most of these were "Minute Men."

WILLIAM HARLOW (the first). b. about 1624 in England. Probably came to the Colonies when about thirteen years of age with Thomas Hampton of Sandwich, for he is a beneficiary of Hampton's will, and there is evidence that he was related to Secretary Morton of Plymouth Colony, as the will of Morton testifies, and he is an executor of this will. It is thought they came from the same localities in England. Some accounts have given Essex, and the village of Harlow as the birthplace of William. He first appears in Sandwich, Mass., in 1637, and was later of Lynn. Then moved to Plymouth, where he was afterward a most respected and useful member of the colony, representing it in the General Court 1673-75, and being Selectman for fifteen years from 1669 to 1691. He was very public-spirited, and a most virtuous and exemplary character. He first m. REBECCA BARTLETT, our ancestress, daughter of ROBERT BARTLETT, and his wife, MARY WARREN, daughter of RICHARD WARREN, the Pilgrim who came in the Mayflower. The second wife of William Harlow was Mary, daughter of Elder Thomas Faunce, and he m., 3d, Mary Shelley, who survived him, and became the wife of Lieut. Ephriam Morton of Plymouth. In Plymouth still stands the old house once occupied by William Harlow, built out of the old timbers of the fort of the Pilgrims. It is weatherboarded, and well painted at this day, and presents quite a modern appearance. (*From published records.*)

(*From Rees' Cyclopaedia, 1819*):

HARLOW. A parish and village in the hundred of the same name, County of Essex, Eng. Formerly a market town and place of considerable trade, but fallen into disuse. Inhabitants chiefly supported by agricultural pursuits. Three annual fairs. Harlow Bush fair for sale of cattle, etc. The church was partly demolished by fire in 1711, but was soon restored and ornamented with much painted glass. The original structure was in the cathedral form, but the tower, which rose from the center, has been replaced by a cupola. Harlow is 23 miles from London; in 1801 had 265 houses and 1,514 inhabitants. About three miles distant, in the Parish of Latton, are the remains of an Augustine Priory, founded previous to 1270 (*see Morant's Hist. and Antiq. of Essex, 2 vols.*).



OLD STATE CAPITOL, CORYDON, INDIANA.  
(From a Sketch by Henry Bromwell.)

## THE PAYNE FAMILY

*Descendants of Jonathan Payne and Elizabeth Wright.*

(1) JONATHAN PAYNE. b. Nov. 3, 1770, Bedford Co., Va., or Pa., according to different family traditions. The names of these states when abbreviated and written carelessly resemble each other very much. The fact of the descendants having two traditions is easily accounted for. He d. Sept. 16, 1845, aged 74 years. He is said to have been a descendant of Josiah Payne, who was a relative of Sir Robert Payne, one of the original proprietors of Virginia. He was a very remarkable character, deeply religious, of a most refined, sensitive nature, of sterling integrity and very proud. He married in Shelby Co., Ky., Aug. 20, 1798, Elizabeth Wright, who was 16 years old at the time, born in 1782, April 22, in Virginia, Berkeley City, Berkeley Co. She remembered her native state, and often spoke of the beautiful Blue Ridge Mountains which she had crossed in childhood, going to her Western home in the forests of Kentucky, then inhabited by Indians to a great extent, and a place of adventure and wonder. In personal appearance Elizabeth was said to have been small, and in youth pretty, and had a sober, serious disposition, without much humor, but very tender-hearted, and, like her husband, ardently religious. She was a Methodist, and always did a great deal to help the cause of religion, promoting camp-meetings, entertaining traveling ministers, and giving freely of all she had, so that it was said that she was one of the large-hearted women of her time. She was also skilled in spinning, the making of wine and preserves, and could keep such fine discipline among her thirteen children that it was said she had a real talent for governing.

In 1822 her third son William became possessed with a fever to go to Indiana, and nothing else would do but the family must sell the place in Kentucky and go with him. She finally

consented, and they went out on horseback, and later returned and moved there with all their belongings. Her eldest son at this time was studying law in Louisville, and did not go with them, but all the others went together, and soon established themselves in Owen Co., on a place which is still owned by some of their descendants. Here they both died, Elizabeth surviving her husband, and dying Feb. 24, 1862, aged 79 years. Her daughter Elizabeth W. Payne, was perhaps her favorite of the



GRAVES OF JONATHAN AND ELIZABETH WRIGHT PAYNE.

(The grave with the tree growing out of it is that of Julia Payne Allison; the next is of Jonathan Payne, and the next is of Elizabeth. The spot was reserved when the family sold the land, but, like all other burying grounds on private estates, is now forgotten and neglected.)

children, and was said to resemble her very much. The portrait of this daughter, published on page 145, is said to be a better likeness of the mother.

Elizabeth is said to have been a sister of Richard Wright.

*Thirteen Chil. of Jonathan and Elizabeth (All Born in Shelby Co., Ky.)*

- 2 JOHN WRIGHT PAYNE. b. Dec. 14, 1799.
- 3 SAMUEL PAYNE. b. March 7, 1801; d. in 1860 in Iowa.
- 4 WILLIAM PAYNE. b. March 5, 1803.
- 5 MARY PAYNE. b. March 14, 1805.
- 6 WILLIAMS KAVANAUGH PAYNE. b. May 17, 1807.
- 7 JULIA ANNE PAYNE. b. May 12, 1809; m. James N. H. Allison. She d. March 30, 1827, aged 18 yrs. No issue.
- 8 JONATHAN PAYNE. b. Dec. 4, 1810; d. July 27, 1811.
- 9 NANCY B. PAYNE. b. May 24, 1812; d. Aug. 22, 1845; m. Dr. Ezra Steele of Paris, Ill. Had *Ezra*, who graduated in medicine. *Constanza*. Both sons d. unm.
- 10 ELIZABETH W. PAYNE. b. April 18, 1814.
- 11 SUSAN WILLIS PAYNE. b. May 19, 1816.
- 12 EMILY FRANKLIN PAYNE. b. Dec. 27, 1819.
- 13 FLEMING RICE PAYNE. b. Feb. 22, 1821.
- 14 JAMES HARVEY PAYNE. b. May 5, 1823.

*The Descendants of John Wright Payne.*

(2) JOHN WRIGHT PAYNE. b. Dec. 14, 1799 (Shelby Co., Ky); d. in Corydon, Ind., Jan. 27, 1846; m. Elizabeth Rice, dau. of Henry and Elizabeth (Leffler) Rice in 1826. He lived in Ky. until early manhood, when he studied law, came to the bar, and removed to Corydon, Ind., which was then the capital of the state, and a place of some considerable business importance. In politics he was a Whig, which was not in his favor, as Indiana was then a Democratic state. He made several unsuccessful campaigns for Congress, the last one against Robert Dale Owen, and it was from a cold protracted during this campaign that he died at the early age of 46 years. He was a member of the Indiana House of Representatives in 1833, and in the State Senate in 1834-'35-'36. In 1841 he was a Presidential



*John W Payne*

HON. JOHN WRIGHT PAYNE (2).

*(From a Life-size Oil Painting, Done Probably in 1838.)*

*(Artist Unknown.)*



ELIZABETH (RICE) PAYNE (2).

*(From an Old Oil Painting Very Much Damaged,  
Supposed to Have Been Done in 1838.)*

elector for William Henry Harrison, and later was Prosecuting Attorney for the Second Judicial Circuit of Indiana.

He was so highly esteemed that years after his death he was still held in affectionate remembrance by the community. His unblemished character, learning, eloquence and personal dignity, and perfect manners, made him one not to be forgotten. In personal appearance he was handsome, even more so than is usual even among Kentuckians. He had literary tastes, and a highly poetical nature, and was considered a fine speaker and orator. He was called Major Payne, but it is not certain what his military record was, if anything. He was of a delicate constitution, though not subject to diseases, and had brown eyes and hair. In Corydon he lived in a large, substantial house, and had his law office in the front west room on the second floor, an entrance to which was effected by a staircase erected on the outside of the house, which was frame, painted white, and stood on a side street near the Public Square. It is still standing, but has been cut in two, and moved apart. It had originally twelve rooms, a wide hall, handsome staircase and fireplaces. In the yard behind it there was one of those curious "wind caves" sometimes seen in southern Indiana. A country place across the river called "Peach Hill" was also owned by him, and he left property enough to enable his widow to educate and rear her children, to which she devoted herself. She survived him more than thirty years.

Corydon was in his time a place of much interest. It was settled with Kentuckians, very well bred, and polite people; they entertained, dressed and lived in good style. It was a beautiful place, too, full of fine old elms, one of which is still pointed out as the tree under which the Legislature is said to have met at one time, when in special session, in the warm weather. The old stone Capitol is still standing in the Square, and so was the old mansion of Governor Hendricks until a few years ago. The first Constitutional Convention of Indiana met in Corydon in



1816. His law partner at the time of his death was Judge Slaughter, who had formerly been his law student, and with whom young Walter Q. Gresham studied law when he came up to Corydon from Lanesville to begin a career which ended in the United States Cabinet.\* Associated with Payne as friends were Joseph G. Marshall, Joseph L. White and Richard W. Thompson, all well-known lawyers of his time. On his grave stone in Corydon is the following inscription:

"An eminent Jurist,  
A distinguished Legislator,  
An humble Christian."  
"Let me die the death of the righteous,  
And let my last end be like his."

*Seven Chil. of John Wright Payne and Elizabeth.*

- 15 HENRY RICE PAYNE, b. June 21, 1827.
- 16 JONATHAN PAYNE. b. Feb. 29, 1829.
- 17 DAVID WILLIAM PAYNE. b. Jan. 28, 1831; d. May 19, 1835.
- 18 JOHN WRIGHT PAYNE. b. Jan. 13, 1834.
- 19 ELIZABETH EMILY PAYNE. b. March 3, 1837; m. H. P. H. Bromwell.
- 20 WILLIAM ALEXANDER PAYNE. b. March 26, 1840.
- 21 ROBERT LEFFLER PAYNE. b. Nov. 23, 1842; m. Mary Van Deren.

---

\*NOTE—Hon. Walter Quinton Gresham, who was the most prominent Republican candidate for the Presidency before the nominating convention of 1884, and who was at different times postmaster general, secretary of the treasury, and at the time of his death secretary of state, was b. near Lanesville, Harrison Co., Ind., March 17, 1833, a son of William Gresham and Sarah, dau. of John Davis of Ky. His parents were m. Nov. 3, 1825, and always lived in and near Lanesville, which is a very quaint little hamlet in a most picturesque part of the beautiful southern Indiana hills. They had several sons who achieved note, besides Walter Q., for Benjamin gained distinction in the Army of the Potomac, while William was a noted jurist. The mother lived to be over 100 years old. During the term of his student days he lived at Cedar Glade with his old friends, the McGrains, and later m. one of these fine girls, but not before he had been an unsuccessful suitor for the hand of Emma Payne, who was his first sweetheart.

## THIRD, FOURTH AND FIFTH GENERATIONS.

(15) DR. HENRY RICE PAYNE. b. in Corydon, Ind. (Harrison Co.), June 21, 1827; d. in Kansas City, Mo., Graduated in medicine in Louisville, Ky., and practiced in Corydon, Ind; then in Marshall, Ill., and finally in Kansas City, Mo. During the Civil War he was a medical director (1861-4), and surgeon of the 10th Ill. Reg., with the rank of Major.



DR. HENRY RICE PAYNE AND BRIDE.

In appearance he was erect, distinguished, with clear brown eyes, and dark, curling hair. In old age his hair was white, which greatly added to his attractiveness. He was very tall, dignified, and of a serious disposition. He m. in Corydon, Jane Anne, dau. of Col. Thomas McGrain. Her sister m. Wal-

ter Q. Gresham. They were a very hospitable family, and their home place in Corydon, "Cedar Glade," was always a social center. Their house was beautifully furnished in old mahogany.\*



CEDAR GLADE, CORYDON, IND.

*3 Chil. of Dr. Henry Rice Payne and Jane Anne:*

- 22 MATTIE PAYNE. b. in Corydon, Ind.; m. in Kansas City, Mo., Norton Holbrook Thayer, in 1876. He was a prominent and successful business man of that city for thirty years, dying in 1908. He was a great-grandson of John Adair, eighth Governor of Kentucky, in 1820, etc. Adair was in the Revolution, was taken prisoner by the British, and suffered many indignities. He was a son of Baron William Adair of Scotland, whose wife was a Moore. John Adair was in the United States Senate in 1825, and in Congress in

---

\*Jane Anne McGrain was b. in 1830 and d. in 1876, eldest dau. of Col. Thomas McGrain of Corydon, Ind.; her mother was his first wife, Matilda Reade McGrain. He was son of Thos. McGrain of Dublin, Ireland, and his mother was Kate, dau. of Thos. and Elizabeth Bacon of Dublin. This branch of the Bacon family use the same crest as that used by Lord Francis Bacon, and the old seal, with the wild boar, is still in possession of Jean Anne's descendants. Her brothers and sisters are: Kate, b. 1833; m. John B. Jones of Pittsburg, Pa. Matilda, b. 1840; m. Hon. Walter Q. Gresham. Thomas; m. Margaret Griffin. Maria Eliza, b. 1837; m. James Scott-Byrne in 1873 (has dau. Genevieve); lives in Dublin, Ireland. Harry McGrain; m. Kate, dau. of Judge Wm. D. Slaughter, former law partner of John Wright Payne. Mary H. was another sister, and Alice, b. 1850.

1831-2. (Norton Thayer was a son of Dr. John Holbrooke Thayer,\* and Marion Wallace Bridges Thayer, who were m. in Louisville, Ky., in 1835. Their children were Mary Holbrook, b. 1835; d. 1837. Anna Palmer, b. 1836. John Bridges, b. 1838. Frances Hooker, b. 1839. Bettie, b. 1841. Rowan, b. 1845. Henry Norton, b. 1846 (d.). Sarah Ellen, b. 1847. Norton, b. 1849. William B., b. 1851; d. soon after his brother. Samuel P., b. 1853, and Isabel, b. 1855.) Mattie was one of the beauties of the Payne family, with bright, large brown eyes and fine complexion. She was idolized by her husband, who lavished everything upon her. They had beautiful children and a handsome home. His death was very sudden, and he was a great loss to all his family and friends, for he was a most generous and lovable character, and a man of fine abilities. They had issue: *Jennie*, b. Jan. 23, 1877; d. in inf. *Marian B.*, b. July 13, 1880; m. Thomas, son of Judge Henry L. Waldo (Atty for the Atchison, Topeka and Santa Fe R. R. System. She had Lucy, b. 1904. Henry L., Jr., b. 1906, and Marian Thayer, b. 1910). Other chil. of Norton and Mattie are: *Henry Payne*, b. May 18, 1882; m. Grace Gilmor in 1908, and lives in Pasadena, Cal., where he is teller in a banking house. *Mattie*, b. 1885; m. Walter G. Bassinger (New York). *Norton*, b. 1893.

- 23 ELIZARETH EMILY PAYNE. Named for her aunt, Emma Payne, afterward Mrs. Bromwell. b. 1856; m. Frank Mitchener in Kansas City, Mo.; she d. in 1889. She resembled her mother very much in person and temperament. Her husband never married again, but devoted himself to rearing the two little daughters, and died quite suddenly, when in church, in 1907. Issue: *Jennie*, d. in inf. *Margaret*, b. 1887, and *Elizabeth*, b. 1889; m. Frank Pierce in 1910, and lives in Hollywood, Cal.
- 24 JANE ANNE McGRAIN PAYNE. b. in Marshall, Ill., in 1859; m. 1st in 1885 James B. Austin, and had *James B.*, b. after the death of his father. She m., 2d, Edward O. Howard, and had *Marjorie*, b. 1900, Salt Lake City, Utah.

(16) JONATHAN PAYNE. b. Corydon, Ind., Feb. 29, 1829; d. Aug. 1894, in La Pasos, Tex.; married in Corydon, Mary Margaret, dau. of Arthur Vance. He removed to Texas before the Civil War, in which he participated, being in Hood's Brigade (Confederate). He was a lawyer, and highly respected, being thought a man of the most honorable character,

---

\*Dr. John Holbrook Thayer was b. Feb. 14, 1801; d. Nov., 1870. His wife d. 1868, aged 54 years. He was son of Caleb, son of Capt. Isaac, son of Abraham, son of Relief Thayer of Braintree, Mass. (*See Thayer Gen., 1874.*)



ELIZABETH W. PAYNE (Mrs. Anderson)  
 (Daughter of Jonathan and Elizabeth Wright Payne)



DR. WILLIAM ALEXANDER PAYNE  
 (Son of Hon. John Wright Payne and Elizabeth Rice Payne)

being very charitable and kind, and without an enemy in the world. He lived in Karnes Co. and Indianola, Goliad (Goliad Co.), and later in San Antonio, where he made some investments. He d. at a health resort in Texas. He was County Judge of Goliad Co., and was in the Legislature of Texas in 1870, and later, in 1884 or 1886. He at one time owned ten thousand acres of land, and rented it in tracts to cotton and other growers, but he re-invested in San Antonio and other property. His children all d. in infancy or childhood, excepting one dau. His widow survived him, and d. in San Antonio in Feb., 1909.

*Chil. of Jonathan Payne and Mary Margaret.*

- 25 CORNELIA PAYNE. b. in Corydon, and d. in inf.
- 26 ARTHUR PAYNE. d. in inf. in Corydon.
- 27 ANNIE FRANCES PAYNE. b. Jan. 24, 1852, in Paoli, Ind.; m. in Texas to Andrew Birdsall, son of Judge Andrew Birdsall Briscoe of Houston, Tex. Judge Briscoe was a signer of the Declaration of Independence of the Republic of Texas, and was also a Capt. of Cavalry during the famous Battle of San Jacinto, when she achieved her independence. His mother was Mary J. Harris, a daughter of one of Stephen A. Austin's colonists, who came in 1829 from Iowa (originally from Harrisburg, Pa.). He lived in Harrisburg, Tex., where he kept up a fine plantation house, which was burned a few years since. The children of Annie Payne and A. B. Briscoe were: *Carrie*, b. at Indianola. *Mary* and *Birdsall Parmenus*, both b. at Harrisburg, and *Jonathan Payne*, b. in Goliad. The 1st m. Thomas Perrin West, and had 2 chil., Francis Briscoe, b. Feb. 3, 1892, and Thomas Perrin, b. 3 years later. *Mary* is a teacher of music in Houston, and has been secretary of the Society of the Daughters of the Republic of Texas, and is a member of the Daughters of the Confederacy, etc. *Birdsall P.* is a draughtsman, and a writer of stories of Texas life for magazines. *Jonathan Payne*, m., 1st, Blanche, dau. of Otto Von Hugo, and had 2 chil., Evelyn Blanche (b. Frio Co.), and Hugo Payne, b. in Beaumont, Tex., in 1907. After the death of his first wife he remarried to Effie Hollman.

The married life of Annie Payne Briscoe was largely spent at "Casa Pinta," a place they owned near Goliad, Tex., where her children were educated by a governess. She d. before 1893. Her husband was a banker in Floresville at one time, and in the Confed-

erate Army was in Terry's Rangers. He was surviving in 1910. He remarried after her d., but the 2d wife d. soon afterward.

28 JOHN PAYNE. d. in childhood.

29 EMMA PAYNE. d. in childhood.



HON. JONATHAN PAYNE (16).

(18) REV. JOHN WRIGHT PAYNE. b. in Corydon, Jan. 13, 1834; d. in 1890; m. Josephine, dau. of Judge Arthur Simpson, of Paoli, Ind., on Oct. 12, 1858. He was first a law-

yer, but afterward entered the ministry of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and was stationed at Evansville, New Albany and other points in southern Indiana, dying while in charge of Main St. Church at the last-named place. He was a sincere



CAPT. JOHN WRIGHT PAYNE.

Christian, much interested in the work of his calling, being greatly assisted by his wife who was a woman of much sense and a leader in every way. He was a tall, portly man, very eloquent, made a fine appearance in the pulpit, and was a deep student. His sermons were very effective, and he did much good during his ministry, and was much beloved by his people wherever he ministered. During the Civil War he was Capt. of a company recruited in Corydon, belonging to the 66th Reg. Ind. Vols.



*Chil. of John W. Payne and Josephine (Six).*

- 30 MARY ELIZABETH PAYNE (Libbie). b. Nov. 2, 1859, in Paoli, Ind.; d. in Hot Springs, Ark., about 1903. Never mar.
- 31 ARTHUR J. PAYNE. b. Feb. 23, 1861; d. 1862.
- 32 JOHN WRIGHT PAYNE. b. April 14, 1863; d. April 26, 1863.
- 33 WILLIAM DAVID PAYNE. b. June 27, 1864; d. July 4, 1864.
- 34 EDWARD FLEMING PAYNE. b. July 19, 1865, Yellville, Ark., unm.
- 35 HENRY RICE PAYNE. b. Feb. 16, 1867. Unm., Yellville, Ark.



TWO PORTRAITS OF DR. ROBERT LEFFLER PAYNE AT DIFFERENT AGES.

Dr. Payne spent years in compiling material for a genealogy of the Payne family, tracing back to the English ancestors. After his death the manuscript disappeared, and probably the matters he had preserved are now forever lost to the descendants.

(19) ELIZABETH EMILY PAYNE. b. in Corydon, Ind., March 3, 1837, and d. in same place Jan. 1, 1865. Educated in Corydon, New Albany, Ind., and at Asbury College, and was noted for beauty and for a kind and sweet disposition. Her old negro nurse, "Aunt Morn," speaking of her thirty years after her death, said: "Miss Emma was the most inoffensive woman I ever saw; she never in her life hurt the feelings of a single person." She was an accomplished musician, on the piano and guitar, and had a fine soprano voice, well trained, and was fond of society, and entertained a good deal, and had unusual talent in conversation. She married H. P. H. Bromwell in Marshall, Ill., at the home of her uncle, Dr. Fleming R. Payne, June 20, 1858. The wedding was a very handsome one with all the windows of the house, both up-stairs and down, illuminated with candles, and brides maids dressed in white tulle. The groom's attendant was a young lawyer of Marshall, John Schofield, afterward Chief Justice of Illinois. (*For a further account of her family see Bromwell. Gen. (No. 104).*)

(20) DR. WILLIAM ALEXANDER PAYNE. b. in Corydon, Ind., March 26, 1840. Was a soldier in the Civil War, had his health ruined by exposure, and died in Dec., 1874, after several years' suffering. He studied medicine in Louisville, Ky., graduated and practiced there and in St. Louis. He at first desired to enter upon a theatrical career which his family opposed, but later he went upon the lecture platform, and was becoming distinguished in this field when he took up the study of medicine. He wrote several treatises for medical magazines. and two books which are now out of print. In person he was very much admired, and had a disposition very ardent, poetical, and inclined to literary and artistic effort. He was generous to a fault. He married Undine. . . . . Had no children.

(21) DR. ROBERT LEFFLER PAYNE. b. in Corydon, Ind., Nov. 23, 1842; d. in Mattoon, Ill., in Nov., 1881.

Educated in Corydon and New Albany, Ind., studied medicine, graduated in Chicago, and practiced there and in Mattoon and Charleston, Ill. Served three years in the Civil War (Sergeant Co. D, 66th Reg. Ind. Inf.), and was greatly injured in health; m. Mrs. Mary Van Deren, widow of Dumas Van Deren whose brother was Theophilus Van Deren,\* a well known resident of Charleston. She had two chil. by her previous marriage—Frankie, who married Allen J. McFall, and Jessie, who d. in childhood. Dr. Payne had no children.

*The Descendants of William Payne.*

(4) WILLIAM PAYNE. b. March 5, 1803, in Shelby Co., Ky.; d. March 14, 1883, in Owen Co., Ind., aged 80 years; m. Amma, dau. of Daniel Beam, Nov. 2, 1826. She d. May 31, 1877. He came to Ind. in 1822, accompanying his brother-in-law, Valentine Lyon and wife. They took land in what was then called the "Steel Neighborhood," now called Montgomery Twp. (Owen Co.) The place is now known as the Eli Anderson, or John Hyden tract, being at that time unbroken forest, save a "deadening" of fifteen acres. They cleared it, built a house, and fifty years later ate their golden wedding dinner in the same room where they came as bride and groom. They were married in a little brick house (the only one in the country) several miles distant. The country was so new that there was no tailor to be had, and William Payne,

---

\*NOTE—Theophilus Van Deren was for many years a noted character in Charleston; he was a writer, and contributed verse to the papers of his time, but most of his work is probably lost. In character he was usually attractive, being very unselfish and a devoted friend to all humanity. He was very absent-minded, and a number of good stories used to be told of this peculiarity of his: One of the best ones Mrs. Ficklin was fond of relating. It happened that he at one time escorted her to make a call on a celebrated visitor sojourning in Charleston. The great lady was found (for it was a lady), and, being somewhat embarrassed, her callers opened the conversation on that universal topic, the weather. This they discussed so much as to make it seem rather an exhausted subject; a pause occurred, and just as Mrs. Ficklin, and probably also the distinguished hostess, were wondering what topic to bring up next, Theophilus shifted in his chair, coughed, and Mrs. Ficklin saw that he was going to speak. She experienced a feeling of relief, and the visitor gave an interested look toward her callers:

"It is a fine day," said Theophilus, with a slight blush.

who had bought himself a new suit of broadcloth for the occasion, had to take it to Bloomington to be made. They united with Salem Methodist Church, and were always devoted to religious observances. He was a tall, finely-formed man, and bore a striking resemblance to Abraham Lincoln. He served in the Civil War, being in Co. K, 55th Reg., Ind. Vols. (Corporal). He had but one son, among seven daughters, and there is no male descendant to carry his name after his grandson, the Rev. John William Payne, passes away.

*Issue :*

- 36 MARY ANNE REBECCA PAYNE. b. July 30, 1829; d. July 9, 1892; m. Jas. N. Steele. No issue.
- 37 JOHN FINLEY PAYNE. b. Oct. 30, 1831; d. Sept. 2, 1896; m. Feb. 12, 1852, Martha J. Dean, and after her death m. 2d Cornelia C., dau. of Joel Van Meter, Feb. 17, 1863. He was a man of the finest character and greatly respected. He served in the Civil War in Co. K, 55th Reg. Issue (by 1st wife): *Florence O.*, b. July 7, 1854; m. Wm. Lawson (no chil.). *Twin boys*, b. 1856; d. in inf. *John William*, b. July 15, 1858 (m. Lilly Auel and has Myrtle, and by 2d wife, Ida B. Dagley, had Martha E., Mary and Jessie, the last d. early). *Arvilla*, b. Oct. 15, 1860; d. Oct., 1865. By 2d wife, Cornelia C., Jno F. Payne had issue: *Minnie D.*, b. March 13, 1864 (she m. Thos. H. Baker, and has Herman Payne, b. 1893). *Mary Olive*, b. July 30, 1865; d. Oct. 2, 1865. *Emma*, d. aged 7 yrs. *Jessie Helen*, b. Nov. 11, 1878 (she m. G. Surber, and has Dwight Payne, b. Aug. 27, 1899, and Helen Cornelia, b. March 4, 1903. *John Stanley*, b. April 7, 1907, and *Naomi*, b. April 19, 1910).



GRAVE OF JOHN F. PAYNE.

- 38 ELIZABETH EMILY PAYNE. b. Oct. 3, 1833; d. March 25, 1850.
- 39 ANNIE ADELINE PAYNE. b. Nov. 23, 1835; d. March 29, 1856; m. J. McKinney. Issue: Mary ———; m. ——— Craig.
- 40 I. CAROLINE PAYNE. b. March 13, 1838; d. July 30, 1881; m. 1st, Nelson Dean, 2d, J. McKinney. Issue by last named: *Mary Adeline*, b. Dec. 19, 1855. *Laura B.*, b. 1858. *William F.*, b. 1860. *Emery E.*, b. 1862. *Morton*, b. 1865; d. 1879. *John L.*, b. 1867. *Chas. V.*, b. 1869. *Amma B.*, b. 1871. *Harvey H.*, b. 1874, and *Otto T.*, b. 1877.
- 41 JULIA BEEM PAYNE. b. July 3, 1840; m. Wm. Dean. Issue: *Finley A.*, b. April 12, 1861. *Emma C.*, b. March 29, 1863, and d. Oct. 1, 1865. *James W.*, b. May 9, 1866. *Albert C.*, b. Oct. 23, 1868. *Mary E.*, b. Oct. 22, 1870. *Amma V.*, b. March 9, 1874, and d. March 23, 1910 (was m. and left 5 chil.). *Effie D.*, b. Nov. 25, 1876.
- 42 EMMA T. PAYNE. b. Aug. 18, 1846; d. May 18, 1896; m. John S. Snodgrass. Issue: *Amma F.*, b. Oct. 15, 1865. *James W.*, b. Oct. 26, 1867. *Ira S.*, b. Feb. 6, 1870. *Mary E. D.*, b. Sept 3, 1872. *Otto P.*, b. Jan. 11, 1875. *Laura A.*, b. May 30, 1884. *Hattie E.*, b. April 5, 1889.
- 43 DELLA S. PAYNE. b. Dec. 31, 1848; m. John Smith. Issue: *Oscar P.*, b. April 16, 1874 (m. Flossie Steele, and has Jewell, Garret and Beecher). *Enmet W.*, b. March 19, 1879. *Wm. E.*, b. Aug. 18, 1881. *Nellie P.*, b. July 3, 1886; m. John Vickery in 1910.

*The Descendants of Mary Payne.*

(5) MARY PAYNE. b. in Shelby Co., Ky., Mar. 14, 1805 (see No. 1); m. in Ky., Valentine Lyon, whose mother was Susan Atherton. He was born in Fluvani Co. (near Richmond), Va., Feb. 3, 1798, and came to Ind. in 1821 (Owen Co.). Mary d. there, Feb. 12, 1853, and is buried in Greencastle. Valentine Lyon has eighteen chil. by both wives.

*Chil. of Mary Payne and Valentine Lyon.*

- 44 MARY JANE LYON. b. in Shelby Co., Ky., Oct. 31, 1821; m. Vincent Anderson in Owen Co., Ind., Oct. 31, 1839; d. Nov. 7, 1895. He was b. July 26, 1813, and d. Dec. 31, 1885. Issue, 8 chil.:
- (a) *William Thomas*. b. Oct. 5, 1840; m. Artie M. Shattuck, b. in Vigo Co., Ind., Jan. 30, 1842. Issue: (1) Walter Mack, b. July 11, 1867; m. Elda Dilley Weaver, and had Doris Gertrude, b. Jan. 10, 1903. (2) Guy Ellino, b. Feb. 10, 1872; m. Maud Eleanor Kessler, and had Lestia Grace, b. June 11, 1894. Vashti

- M., b. May 2, 1898; Leo J., b. Feb. 4, 1900. Ellino Philip, b. March 12, 1904, and David Mark, b. March 20, 1910. (3) Lestia Rose, b. April 15, 1877; m. Wiley Alphonso Parrish, Sept. 27, 1900. He was b. Sept. 30, 1874. (4) Otis S., b. July 12, 1879.
- (b) *Mary Elizabeth*, b. June 15, 1844; d. in Iowa, March 17, 1855.
- (c) *Lucretia Anne*, b. Feb. 1, 1848; m. Nov. 14, 1872, Albert Franklin Stonehart, b. July 22, 1847. Lives in Brazil, Ind.; coal-shaft contractor. Issue: Nellie May, b. Feb. 17, 1875; m. Paul R. Thompson, Sept. 25, 1894. He was b. Sept. 5, 1870. (2) Geo. Vincent, b. Oct. 23, 1877; m. Feb. 12, 1907, Estelle V. Vanes, b. April 23, 1878. Have Albert F., b. Dec 27, 1907. (3) Nixie J., b. Sept. 12, 1879; m. Jesse Austin Miller, Dec. 25, 1909. He was b. Nov. 6, 1880. (4) Clint Albert, b. July 28, 1884; d. June 20, 1885.
- (d) *James Franklin*, b. June 22, 1850; m. Eliza M. Poynter; b. Feb. 24, 1854; m. Nov. 11, 1874. Issue: Everett Anderson, b. April 2, 1884; d. Oct. 8, 1884. He had a 2d wife, Olive V. Hoffman, b. Aug. 3, 1866, and m. Sept. 6, 1900.
- (e) *Charles Edward*, b. March 18, 1853, in Lucas Co., Ia.; m. July 15, 1890, Nora Etta Boes; b. Jan. 16, 1870. Issue: Julia, b. Jan. 6, 1892, and Harry Vincent, b. May 27, 1895.
- (f) *Anna Maria*, b. June 8, 1856; m. Aug. 19, 1877, to Jno. Akers Downing, b. Aug. 29, 1849. Issue, 9 chil.: (1) Chas. Albert, b. June 13, 1878; m. Jeanie Hoffer, b. April 2, 1883. (2) Noah Ertle, b. Aug. 9, 1880; d. Aug. 25, 1880. (3) James Henry, b. July 29, 1881; d. May 25, 1882. (4) Julia Lucy, b. Sept. 10, 1884; d. Oct. 16, 1885. (5) Orle Ertle, b. July 23, 1886. (6) William Rolla, b. Jan. 20, 1889; m. Dec. 14, 1908, to Josie Rachel Howard, b. June 3, 1890. Have David Franklin, b. July 17, 1909. (7) Harvey Edmund, b. Aug. 14, 1891. (8) Berlin Finley, b. Sept. 25, 1894. (9) Zola Z., b. Jan. 1, 1899.
- (g) *George Finley*, b. Oct. 16, 1858; m. May 9, 1886, to Ella May Schnarenberger, b. May 3, 1864. Issue: Roy Herman, b. Dec. 29, 1892, and Ethel Jane, b. Feb. 7, 1896.
- (h) *Julia Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 14, 1860; m. July 26, 1885, to Orley Edwin Adams, b. Sept. 9, 1859. She d. May 23, 1886.
- 45 JAMES ALLISON LYON. b. Jan. 19, 1824; m., 1st, Rebecca Margaret, dau. of Sam'l Dean. Issue: *Sarah Anne*, b. Jan. 8, 1850; m. July 31, 1866, Thos., son of John Holmes. *Mary Jane*, b. Nov. 26, 1854; m. Dec. 24, 1874, Philip, son of Sanford Hauser. *William Harrison*, b. Dec. 3, 1856; m. Oct. 6, 1881, Belle Dora, dau. of John Davis. *Laura Etta*, b. Nov. 5, 1863; m. Sept. 23, 1883, William Reid. *James Franklin*, b. March 9, 1864; m. Letitia, dau of John Ashley, Oct. 28.

- . *John Morton Omer*, b. Dec. 10, 1865; m. *Clarissa*, dau. of John Spangler, Aug. 3, 1889. *Mattie Esther*, b. May 9, 1868; m. Frank, son of Abraham Keller. By his second wife, Margaret Jane Hughes, m. Aug. 7, 1870, James Allison Lyon had further issue: *Minnie E.*, b. Dec. 2, 1872; m. Dec. 31, 1891, Homer, son of Wm. Cradie. *Julia Maude*, b. Jan. 19, 1874; m. Jesse, son of Abraham Johnson, on Aug. 12, 1893. *Nota Belle*, b. April 15, 1875; m. Oliver, son of Milton Reed, Nov. 30, 1899. *Ora Payne*, teacher of music at De Pauw University.
- 46 JULIA ANNE LYON. b. Jan. 29, 1826; m. Jere, son of Henry Devore. Issue: *Edward*, *Mary* (m. Henry McFarren), *Henry V.*, and *Minnie*.
- 47 ALLEN B—— LYON. b. Feb. 18, 1829; m. Eliza Cuthbert. Issue: *Etta*, *William*, and *Minnie*.
- 48 JONATHAN FRANKLIN LYON. b. June 20, 1833. He m. *Maggie E.*, dau. of Thos. Agee, May 21, 1868. Issue: *William F.*, b. March 6, 1869. *Harvey Edwin*, b. April 25, 1871. *Nettie May*, b. Nov. 12, 1872; m. —— Miller. *Elizabeth A.*, b. Sept. 25, 1874. *Paul Payne*, b. Dec. 30, 1876, and m. Sept. 10, 1890. John F. Lyon was in the 33d Reg., Ind. Vol., and was elected Chaplain of the Reg., but was cheated out of it by his Lieut. Col., who soon lost his voice and died.
- 49 WILLIAM LYON. b. Oct. 27, 1835. Lives in Wash., D. C.; unmar.
- 50 HARRISON H. LYON. b. May 19, 1838; m. Rebecca, dau. of Jesse Jones, in Gosport, Ind., Oct. 5, 1865 (b. in Wash. Co., Ind., July 25, 1846, and d. at High Hill, Mo., June 9, 1879); he married, 2d, Mary M. Wise, May 19, 1884. She was b. at Cedar Falls, Ia., Jan. 24, 1861. Issue, by 1st wife, *Alva*, b. Ind., Oct. 26, 1866. *Bessie*, b. Jan. 27, 1868; m. Dr. T. W. Warner, son of N. Warner, and has *Essie L.*, and *Ralph* (Parker, Kan.). *Edward*, b. Aug. 26, 1869; m. Ollie Boyd, 1894; has 6 chil., *Everett*, *Bessie*, *Ada*, *Fernie*, *Lloyd*, and *Lois* (Utah). *Ella*, b. June 5, 1871; m. James Ruble June 26, 1900. *Jesse J.*, b. Dec. 31, 1873; m. Dec. 25, 1896, *Pearl*, dau. of Rev. R. Gist (they have *Urdean*, and *Dorothy*). *Bert*, b. Feb. 10, 1879. By second wife Harrison H. Lyon has issue: *Grace*, b. Dec. 29, 1885; m. J. C. Ruble, June 24, 1903 (he is supt. of a smelter in Caney, Kan.). *James A.*, b. Jan. 23, 1887. *Earl L.*, b. June 27, 1891. *Walter H.*, b. Feb. 10, 1893. *Tommie*, b. Nov. 5, 1899. *Essie Ruth*, b. Aug. 3, 1903. Harrison H. Lyon was a soldier in the 33d Reg., Ind. Vols. (4 yrs.), and during the war kept a journal, writing four thousand pages. He was made a Freemason in Hiram Lodge No. 7, Franklin, Tenn.; his regiment had a traveling military Lodge, and during the war made many Masons. His life was saved once by Masonry. The inci-

dent has been published with the Hist. of the 33d Reg., Ind. He, with five comrades, were captured by the Confederates near Atlanta, Ga., on the march to the sea; he was allowed to go, while his comrades, who were not Masons, were shot. He lives in Fort Scott, Kansas.

- 51 THOMAS VALENTINE LYON. b. Jan. 19, 1841; d. —; m. —. He was, with his brother above, 4 years a soldier. He afterward m. and went to Fayetteville, Ark., where he d. He was one of the most amiable, unselfish, and religious of men. He was a Methodist, and died in the faith. (His regiment was the 33d Ind. Vols., 2d brigade, 3d Div., 20th C.; went to the sea with Sherman). Issue: *Thomas, Richard, Harrison, Bessie, Minnie* (Mrs. Bentley).
- 52 HARVEY LYON. b. Aug. 9, 1843; d. unmar.
- 53 SUSAN MATILDA LYON. b. Dec. 9, 1845; m. — Reid. Issue: *Paul, Maud* (m. Ross), and *Leila*.

*The Descendants of Williams Kavanagh Payne.*

(6) WILLIAMS KAVANAGH PAYNE. b. in Shelby Co., Ky., May 17, 1807; d. in Ashmore, Ill., Oct. 8, 1886, aged 79 years; m. Matilda, dau. of Rev. Joseph Wampler in 1834. For thirty years he was a merchant of Grandview, Edgar Co., Ill., and during the early days did a very profitable business. He was of a most genial and kind nature and religious.

Issue:

- 54 JOSEPH WAMPLER PAYNE. b. Feb. 23, 1835.
- 55 JOHN WESLEY PAYNE. b. Feb. 4, 1838.
- 56 SARAH E. PAYNE. b. Dec. 8, 1836.
- 57 MARY E. PAYNE. b. Oct. 29, 1839.
- 58 WILLIAMS KAVANAGH PAYNE. b. Dec. 10, 1842; d. Jan. 1, 1843.

(54) JOSEPH WAMPLER PAYNE. b. Feb. 23, 1835; d. May 11, 1899; m. Rachel, dau. of David Johnson of Logansport, Ind. She was a fine, sensible woman, an excellent wife and mother. He lived in Paris, Ill., where he was in business for

---

\*NOTE—After the death of Mary Payne Lyon, Valentine Lyon m. Zereida Myers, and had further issue: *Chas. E.*, m. Anna Torr. *Francis M.*, b. May 9, 1857; m. Anna Houck. He is an attorney, Greencastle, Ind. *Geo. W.*, b. May 30, 1859; m. Eva Rockford. *Henry B.*, b. Jan. 5, 1862. *Oliver L.*, Ph. D., b. Jan. 13, 1864; m. in 1890, Edna Place. He is Prof. of English and Philosophy in Oklahoma Christian University at Enid, Okla. *Emma F.*, b. Jan. 16, 1866; m. Matson Roberts in 1891. *Ulysses G.*, b. Jan. 16, 1868; m. Cora Williams.



many years, and also acted as secretary for a fraternal society. She was born March 9, 1838, and d. Sept. 18, 1893. Had issue:

- 59 JESSIE PAYNE. b. Nov. 28, 1860; educated in Paris, Ill.; m. Louis W. Godey Shoaff, June 7, 1882, and has traveled a good deal in Europe. He is an editor, and publisher of the *Paris Gazette*. His mother was Nancy Hanks, dau. of Abraham Lincoln's cousin, Dennis Hanks, who spent his last years with this grandson, and d. in Jessie's arms, a very old man. There are no chil. of this fam.
- 60 GRACE TODD PAYNE. b. Jan. 13, 1870, in Paris, Ill., where she was educated, and m. Will, son of Henry Hodge. Issue: *Joseph Henry*.

(55) DR. JOHN WESLEY PAYNE. b. Feb. 4, 1838; m. Nannie, dau. of Richey Patton. Studied medicine in San Francisco, where he practiced, afterward retiring and taking up other business in San Diego, Cal. He has traveled extensively in all parts of the United States. Had several chil., all of whom died in infancy excepting one son.

- 61 DR. JOSEPH RICHEY PAYNE. b. in Milton, Ill. (Coles Co.), July 19, 1861. Educated and studied medicine in San Francisco, Cal. Removed to Chicago, and m.

(56) SARAH E. PAYNE. b. Dec. 8, 1836; d. Nov. 27, 1909, in Thayer, Kan.; m. Dr. Wm. Van Meter, a brother of the wife of John Finley Payne (37). Had issue:

*Chil. of Sarah E. Payne and Dr. Wm. Van Meter.*

- 62 MYRA PAYNE VAN METER. b. 1856; m. in 1883, T. M. Goode. Issue: *Omar Payne*, b. 1886. *Mabel V.*, b. 1887. *Frank William*, b. 1889. *Della May*, b. 1891, and d. in inf. *Guy*, b. 1893. *Walter*, b. 1896. Of these chil. *Mabel V. m.*, in 1905, Edgar Poe Thomas, and has *Lewis*, b. 1906.
- 63 JOEL E. VAN METER. b. 1861; d. 1880, unkm.
- 64 CHARLES EMMETT VAN METER. b. 1863; m., 1887, L. L. Houghton. Issue: *Maltida Emeline*, b. 1887. *Bessie M.*, b. 1889. *George William*, b. 1891. *Lois Lucy*, b. 1897. *Joel Emmett*, b. 1900. *Teddie J.*, b. 1904, and *Milo Chauncey*, b. 1907.
- 65 NANNIE VAN METER. b. 1871; m., 1891, Charles W. Wright. Issue: *John Wesley*, b. 1891. *Eunice*, b. 1899.

(57) MARY E. PAYNE. b. Oct. 29, 1839; m. Joel S. Carey, who was b. in Grandview, Ill., Jan. 8, 1828, and d. July

15, 1907. He was a son of Thomas Carey, b. in New York Nov. 25, 1798, and Catherine Smith, b. March 30, 1790.

*Chil. of Mary E. Payne and Joel S. Carey.*

- 66 WILLIAM CAREY. b. Dec. 15, 1860; m. Feb. 12, 1889, Anna Dix.
- 67 CHARLES CAREY. b. April 12, 1863; m. March 15, 1889, Rose, dau. of Jno. and Sarah McAdams. Issue: *Arden* (who m. — David, and has son, Harry, b. July, 1908). *Merle, Joel, Hazel and Ivan.*
- 68 MATILDE CAREY. b. Sept. 7, 1867.
- 69 GILBERT CAREY. b. May 12, 1870; d. March 28, 1909; m. Feb. 24, 1892, Catherine Pental. Issue: *Esther*, b. Nov. 25, 1896, and *Owen*, b. June 19, 1899.
- 70 MARY CAREY. b. March 13, 1876; m. George Grant, son of G. W. Grant, June 3, 1908.



DOORWAY OLD HOMESTEAD OF ELIZABETH W. PAYNE ANDERSON.

*Descendants of Elizabeth W. Payne.*

- (10) ELIZABETH W. PAYNE. b. in Shelby Co., Ky.. April 18, 1814; d. April 5, 1887, aged 73 years; m. Eli Ander-

son, afterward a soldier in Co. H, 14th Reg., Ind. Vol. Inf. (Civil War). Was the one of the children who took care of and nursed the old parents in their declining years.

*Chil. of Elizabeth W. Payne and Eli Anderson.*

- 71 BENJAMIN F. ANDERSON. b. July 24, 1834; d. in Jeffersonville Hospital from a wound received at the Battle of Resaca, Ga. Was in Co. E, 33d Ind. Vol. Inf. (d. June 21, 1864).
- 72 VINCENT ANDERSON; b. Sept. 24, 1836; d. Nov. 23, 1904; m. June 11, 1875, Susanna R., dau. of James B., and Elizabeth Rice Hamilton. Issue: *Jean Paul*, b. Oct. 14, 1876, and m. Sept. 18, 1905, to Mabel Alva. *Albert Cyrus*, b. Oct. 1, 1880 (lives in Portland, Ore.). *Ralph Joy*, b. May 25, 1885 (Science teacher in the High School at Portland, Ind.).
- 73 MARINCE ANDERSON. b. April 9, 1838; d. Dec. 27, 1876; m. Aug. 19, 1857, Abner Arnold Duncan, who was b. Sept. 18, 1836, and d. June 11, 1905. He served through the Civil War in Co. B, 97th Reg. Ind. Vols. Issue: *Charles* (d. in inf.). *Homer E.*, b. Oct., 1863; d. *Virgil E.*, b. Dec. 22, 1869. *Ida Elizabeth*, b. June 14, 1875, and *Cora*, who d. in inf. Of these chil. *Virgil E.* m. Mary, dau. of Wm. Williamson, and had issue: Vincent, b. June 7, 1892. Ruth, b. March 3, 1896. Glenn, b. March 28, 1898. Florence, b. Dec. 26, 1903, and Lex Everet, b. Feb., 1909.
- 74 WILLIAM H. H. ANDERSON. b. Sept. 12, 1840; m. Malinda Fritts in 1866, and had issue: *Frank*, *Charles*, *Lula* (m. — Steger). *Jessie* (m.). *James G.* (d. unm.), and *Maud* (d.).

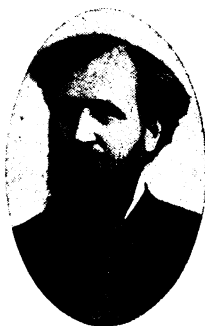
*Descendants of Susan Willis Payne.*

(11) SUSAN WILLIS PAYNE. b. in Shelby Co., Ky., May 19, 1816; d. in Worthington, Ind., June 6, 1889, aged 73 years; m. Harrison H. Throop, a lawyer; lived in Worthington.

*Chil. of Susan W. Payne and H. H. Throop.*

- 75 WALLACE THROOP. b. Oct. 10, 1836; m. Josephine Livingston. One son, *Eugene Livingston*.
- 76 EMILY ISABEL THROOP. m. — Allison, 1862. Issue: *Jessie*, *Wallace*, *Higgins* and *Maxwell*.

- 77 REV. WILLIAM HARRISON THROOP. b. Oct. 25, 1846; d. in Milwaukee, Wis., Oct. 17, 1884. Lived, when a boy, in Worthington, Ind., where he was a very remarkable child, writing letters in verse at an early age, and making unusual advances in education. He studied for the ministry, and was very successful in the work when established, as the following, clipped from the "*Historical Sketch of St. James Episcopal Church, Milwaukee, Wis.*," will show: The book was published by the parish in 1907:



"The Rev. William H. Throop was Rector of the church from 1875 to 1882. Just before he entered upon his rectorship, the following advertisement appeared in an Eastern paper, which shows very plainly the darker side of St. James, for it is true that there was much more friction in our church in the past than is now:

"Wanted—A rector for St. James' Church, Milwaukee, Wis. He must possess all the Christian graces, and a few worldly ones. Must have such tact and disposition as will enable him to side with all parties in the parish on all points, giving offense to none. Should possess a will of his own, but agree with all the vestry. Must be socially inclined, and of dignified manners, affable to all, neither running after the wealthy, nor turning his back upon the poor. A man of high-low church tendencies preferred. Must be willing to preach first-class sermons and do first-class work at second-class compensation. Salary should not be so much of an object as the desire to be a zealous laborer in the vineyard. Should be able to convince all that they are miserable sinners without giving offense. Each sermon must be short, but complete in itself—full of old-fashioned theology in modern dress—deep, but polished, and free from the eloquence peculiar to newly graduated theologians. Should be young enough to be enthusiastic, but possess the judgment of one of ripe years and experience. He only who possesses the above qualifications need apply. To such an one will be given steady employment for a term of years. For further information apply to any member of the congregation."

This remarkable notice seems to have suited William H. Throop, for the record goes on to say:

"Under Mr. Throop the church grew rapidly, and much work was accomplished. He had great influence among people, and was much beloved. He organized St. James' Brotherhood, which worked for many years in the Palmer's Addition Mission Sunday School. The outgrowth of this mission is the present St. Stephen's Church. Rev. Mr. Throop's death was very sad. He was still a young man, and his life-work seemed only beginning. But there are those who accomplish much in the few years allotted to them on earth, and leave an influence and name which others might envy."

The church later erected a handsome memorial window in honor of the talented, but martyred young man, who fulfilled all these requirements; d. unm.

- 78 JAMES E. THROOP. b. Jan. 25, —; d. June 17, 1890.  
79 JULIA THROOP. b. May 23, 1849; m. T. H. Hollis, Nov. 24, 1868;

one son, *Wm. Herbert*. In addition to the children enumerated, Susan Willis Payne and H. H. Throop had two daughters, *Margaret Elizabeth* and *Mary Adeline*, who died in infancy.



PROF. JOHN B. DE MOTTE.

Son of Emily Franklin Payne (De Motte.)

(12) EMILY FRANKLIN PAYNE. b. in Shelby Co., Ky., Dec. 27, 1819; d. in Danville, Ind., July 9, 1851; m. Sept. 27, 1842, Rev. John B. De Motte, who was a minister of the Methodist Episcopal Church, member of the Northwest Indiana Conference, afterward Presiding Elder, of much prominence in the field, Principal of Asbury College, at Greencastle, Ind., an institution which later became De Pauw University. His father

was the Rev. Daniel De Motte, an earlier preacher of note, who has been called the "builder of Indiana Methodism." After her marriage she lived at the following points with her husband: Martinsville, La Porte, South Bend, Russellville, Perrysville, and finally Danville, where her death occurred. She is remembered in the family as a beautiful and most refined woman, and deeply religious.

*Chil. of Emily F. Payne and Rev. J. B. De Motte.*

- 80 JAMES EMORY DE MOTTE. b. Oct. 1, 1843; d. Nov. 11, 1843.
- 81 MARY ELIZABETH DE MOTTE. b. Sept. 14, 1844; m. Dr. Marvin T. Case, Nov. 16, 1870. Issue: *Jessie*, b. Oct. 19, 1871. (Is a very fine musician, and has studied in Europe, and has charge of the musical dept. in a large private school (for girls) in Indianapolis). *Clarence De Motte*. b. Feb. 11, 1874; m. Minnie Bowman and had Marvin Eliot, (d. in inf.), and a dau., Elizabeth. *Ethel*, b. April 14, 1877; d. April 29, 1877. *Lauren Wilbur*, b. Nov. 20, 1879.
- 82 JOHN BREWER DE MOTTE. b. in Waveland, Ind., Aug. 21, 1848; d. in Greencastle, Ind., Sept. 1, 1907. Graduated at Depauw University, Greencastle, with degree of B. A., in 1874; of M. A. and Ph. D., *pro merito*, later on, and was also honored with the degree of M. D. from the College of Physicians and Surgeons. Was principal of the preparatory department of the University for ten years, six years Associate Professor of Mathematics, and in 1882 became full Professor of Physics, which department he made famous, his lecture rooms and laboratory being crowded with students attracted by his enthusiasm, and the charm of his personality. In 1891 he severed his relations with the University, and entered upon his great public career as a lecturer. His engagements took him to every state in the Union, and his pre-eminence was generally recognized. He made many trips to Europe for study, and with the advantage gained by so much post-graduate work in the foreign schools, and his twenty years' experience as Professor of Mathematics and Physics at Asbury and DePauw Universities, he was well equipped to make for himself a unique position among American lecturers.

His illustrations were of his own designing. He was said to be the first to photograph sound waves, and reproduce them by mov-

---

NOTE—After the death of Emily Franklin (Payne) De Motte, the Rev. J. B. De Motte, Sr., rem. to Phoebe Tamison Foster, July 27, 1852, and had the following issue: *Chas. Foster*, *Marcus Lindsey*, *Margaret*, *Emily Foster*, *George Ellis*, *Sarah Ellena* and *Phoebe M.*. Margaret m. Wm. T. Potts. Emily F. m. Jas. E. Van Scholack, and Geo. E. m. Minnie Flynn. The others d. in inf.



Upper picture, Williams Kavanagh Payne. Right hand lower picture, James Harvey Payne. Left hand lower picture, Dr. Fleming Rice Payne. Center Picture, William Payne. Four brothers, sons of Jonathan and Elizabeth Wright Payne.

ing pictures. He gave one hundred lectures annually for ten years. He had innumerable testimonials as to the worth and value of his work. His energy seemed tireless, and often when exhausted with travel he would undertake new and difficult situations. He had served in youth in the Civil War. He m., Feb. 5, 1878, Lelia Laura Washburn, dau. of the Hon. Henry Dana Washburn, member of Congress from Indiana under Grant's administration, and later Surveyor General of Montana, where he explored and first surveyed Yellowstone Park, his party naming some of the geysers. Later on others named for him the Washburn Range.

After the death of Prof. De Motte the Southern Indiana Conference characterized him as "one of the most eloquent, faithful and efficient preachers of righteousness of this generation." Issue: *Lawrence Washburn*, b. Sept. 18, 1879. Has been master in the Jacob Thome Institute in Port Deposit, Md., and later head master of English and History in the Army and Navy Preparatory School, Washington, D. C. *John Brewer*, b. Feb. 16, 1889, a student at De Pauw University.

*The Descendants of Fleming Rice Payne.*

(13) DR. FLEMING RICE PAYNE. b. Feb. 22, 1821, in Shelby Co., Ky.; d. in Marshall, Ill., Dec. 1, 1873, aged 52 years. Graduated in Medicine in Louisville, Ky., and removed to Marshall, Ill., where he was for many years at the head of the profession, and where his practice grew so much that he was unable to find opportunity for sleep, and had to resort to artifice to obtain needed rest each day. He was well liked in every way, and socially was very prominent. He was a factor in the political world, also, frequently naming the ones from the district who were most sure of election and securing their nominations. He was always consulted when the tickets were made up, and his advice never disregarded, even in the selection of the federal and state officers from that part of Illinois. In medical circles he was admitted to be one of the foremost members of the profession. He wrote articles for medical journals, and at the time of his death had a work of a technical nature ready for press, several hundred pages of matter, which had occupied him for many years during his rare moments of leisure, and this valua-



ble manuscript was burned through the carelessness of a servant soon after his funeral.

His health was injured by a trip to California in the winter of 1871, and he was never so well thereafter. He had married, 1st, Sarah, dau. of Nineveh Shaw, who died July 1, 1852. That she was very much beloved the following letter written to H. P. H. Bromwell will testify. It is of date Sept. 28, 1852:

"You have probably heard of the death of my wife. Although I have long been satisfied that she could not recover, yet this calamity falls upon me with great severity. To be separated forever from a devoted companion is truly a great affliction. She was ever ready to share with me not only in the joys and pleasures, but in the sorrows and conflicts of life. When enemies strove to blight my professional prospects, I could with confidence look to her for a smile of approbation, a word of encouragement. Through all my misfortunes, trials and difficulties in trying to relieve us from the disadvantages of poverty, she was ever ready to support, comfort and console. But now, when the prospects of brighter days are before us, she has been called to try the realities of an invisible world. No longer can she be a source of happiness to me, *only in remembrance of the past*. She is gone; but I shall ever look back with pleasing emotion upon the many happy hours I have spent in the unreserved enjoyment of her society. 'I weep not as those who have no hope,' for confidently do I believe that she is now in that world where sickness, sorrow, pain and woe cometh never."

Dr. Payne said that he remembered the visit to his father's home (in 1833) of John Howard Payne, the author of "Home, Sweet Home," who was, he thought, a relative of his father. He was a man of fine memory, and most accurate in all his statements, and if he were living could most likely add a great deal to this work from his knowledge of the elder lines of the family.

He married, 2d, Mary Esther, dau. of Col. Washington Alexander of Paris, Ill. (a widow of Dr. Chestnut), by whom she had had chil.—Sallie, who d. unmarried, aged 25 years, and

---

The Alexander family has always been prominent in Edgar Co.; of the daughters of Col. Washington Alexander, Angeline married Dr. McMillan, and had one son, Willet, who m. and had two chil.; they lived in the old Alexander mansion in Paris, Edgar Co. "Tealie," another daughter, m. Dr. Ten Broek, and had several chil. "Cyntie" married Mr. Judson, and Lucy married Judge Robert Bruce Lamon, whose first cousin, Ward H. Lamon, was Lincoln's law partner. Judge Lamon was for years connected with the Interior Department at Washington, and was appointed by Secretary Lamont special adviser in land cases. He was b. in Berkeley, W. Va.; he left two sons, Walter S., and Judson A. Lamon.

Charles, who married Belle Le Gore. This marriage was a most happy one, the second wife having an amiable, unselfish and lovely character. She traveled to Colorado and other points after her husband's death, and died at the home of her sister, Mrs. Angelina McMillan, in Wash., D. C., May 2, 1901.

*Chil. of Dr. F. R. Payne by First Wife, Sarah.*

- 83 CLARA ELIZABETH PAYNE. b. in Darwin, Ill., March 9, 1846; d. March 13, 1901, in Marshall, Ill.; m. Nov. 23, 1869, Wm. A. Harlan, son of Judge Justin Harlan, of Ill. Their home was in Marshall. No issue.
- 84 LOLA ELLEN PAYNE. b. Marshall, Ill., Jan. 25, 1850; m. Henry A. Schwanecke, Nov. 15, 1877, a civil engineer, connected with rail-roading, construction work in several states, and a man of fine education. He d. in 1908, at which time he was chief engineer of the Pittsburg, Binghamton and Eastern R. R., with headquarters at Canton, Pa. Issue: *Louis Payne* (b. Feb. 4, 1879; m. Mamie Hughes, and has Henry Payne, b. April 30, 1905, and Louis Duncan, b. Dec. 30, 1907). *Clara Emily*, b. July 14, 1881.

*By Second Wife, Mary Esther:*

- 85 VERNON ALEXANDER PAYNE. b. Marshall, Ill., Nov. 27, 1855. Is a druggist in Tuscola, Ill.; m. Lou Alexander. Issue: *Esther Mary* and *Clara*.
- 86 MARY GERTRUDE PAYNE. b. Feb. 26, 1861; d. Aug. 18, 1861.
- 87 LUCY J. PAYNE. b. in Marshall, Ill. Has lived in Colorado, and in Washington, D. C. Unm.
- 88 JOHN WASHINGTON PAYNE. (Dick.\*) b. in Marshall, Ill., Sept. 10, 1864, and was educated in Paris, Ill. Removed to Colo. Springs, Colo.; d. in Phoenix, Ariz., Dec., 1908, unm.

---

\*He was named John Washington for his grandfather, but was always called "Dick," after Governor Oglesby, who called to see Dr. Payne on the day of the young man's nativity. It was near the dinner hour, and after some time spent in the library the Governor was invited out into the dining room to partake of some of the triumphs of Dr. Payne's good negro cook; the table was laid for twelve, but there seemed to be an absence of persons of the family, and especially of the hostess; Dr. Payne, who made one or two excursions away from the dining room, explained that she was upstairs attending to some important business. The Governor was a little surprised, as it was not her custom to prefer business to her social duties; but he ate his dinner, and took his departure, and for several days the town of Marshall regaled itself with hilarity at his expense.

*The Descendants of James Harvey Payne.*

(14) JAMES HARVEY PAYNE. b. in Shelby Co., Ky., May 5, 1823; d. Aug. 3, 1906, aged 83 years; removed in 1852, to Oregon, and then to the Territory of Washington, where he went to assist in teaching the Indians on a reservation near Seattle. He spent several years on the reservation. He had m. in Coles Co., Ill., Sept. 26, 1848, Mahala Becraft Freeland, dau. of Benjamin and Mary Anne (Archer) Freeland. Benjamin Freeland was born in Calvert Co., Md., May 5, 1794. His wife, Mary Anne Archer, was thought to be a sister of the father



(The Baby in This Picture (Flora) Has Been a Grandmother for Some Years.)  
JAMES HARVEY PAYNE AND FAMILY IN 1857.

of Col. Wm. B. Archer of Marshall, Ill. Her mother was an Allison. (See Note.) Mahala was b. in Owen Co., Ind., June 26, 1828, and d. Jan. 26, 1908. She was a most charming, refined woman, and loved all good works. James Harvey Payne was a man of deep religious convictions, and in his later years took great comfort in going to church, no matter what the weather or state of his health, he was never absent from a meeting. For many years, in his old age, he had to relinquish active effort, and devote himself to the study of his Bible. He had a wonderful memory for everything in the book, and could quote freely concerning any point which might be mentioned. He was very domestic, devoted to his family and their material comfort, and left them houses and other property at his death. He never returned to the friends of his youth in the middle west. He was a Freemason, being a member of Junction Lodge No. 69, Point Commerce, Ind., Green Co. (H. H. Throop was Sec'y 1852.)

- 89 EMMA ARABELLA PAYNE. b. in Grandview, Ill. (Edgar Co.), Feb. 13, 1850; m. James G. Thomas, May 30, 1874. He d. Jan. 4, 1876. No issue.
- 90 MARY ELIZABETH PAYNE. b. in Edgar Co., Ill., Aug. 25, 1852; d. in Wash., May 4, 1870. Unm.
- 91 JULIA ARIANNE PAYNE. b. Linn Co., Oregon, Nov. 24, 1854; m. Chas. Henry Stadelmann, Dec. 25, 1876. Issue: *Perl Claudine* (b. Feb. 20, 1878; m. Nov. 8, 1905, Frederic G. Stiff, a native of Eng.). *Frances Beatrice* (b. May 10, 1882; m. June 15, 1909, in Bellingham, Wash., to Arnold Christian Ebert). *Henry Payne*, b. Aug. 9, 1890.
- 92 FLORA E. PAYNE. b. in Halsey, Ore., Jan. 18, 1857 (Sunday); m. William Hughes, Sept. 26, 1878. Issue: *Chester Payne*, b. July 22, 1879; d. in Dawson in 1899. *Jessie Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 21, 1884 (m. in Everett, Wash., June 24, 1903, Harry E. Veness, a native of London, Eng. They had Chester James, b. July 23, 1904; d. aged 5 months, and Robert Payne, b. May 27, 1909).
- 93 JAMES QUINN EMERY PAYNE. b. in Linn Co., Ore., Jan. 28, 1860; d. Sept. 23, 1891, unm.



MAJOR HENRY RICE PAYNE (15).

*Tenth Illinois Regiment Infantry.*

*Descendants of Elijah Payne.*

*Notes from Mrs. Clara Payne Harlan, Marshall, Ill. No dates.  
(Four Generations.)*

ELIJAH PAYNE, thought to be a brother of Jonathan Payne (No. 1), had wife Rebecca. Issue:

- (a) EBENEZER PAYNE. Lived in Marshall, Ill., about 1860. Owned a mill and was very prosperous, and a good citizen; m. Sarah McKeen. Issue:

- I. ELIZABETH PAYNE. m. Wm. J. Martin. Lived in Marshall, d. there. Issue: *Eva*, m. Dan McMillan of Freeport, Ill. *Mary Payne*, m., 1st, Judge Hamill, a prom. lawyer, and, 2d, Mr. Shipe of Terre Haute, Ind. *Jane Anne*, *Emma*, *Frances*, who m. a Whitlock, and *William*, m. a Clark.
- II. REBECCA PAYNE. m. Darius Le Gore. Issue: *Carrie Payne Frances*, m. Bernie Hodge. *Benj.*, m. Ruth, dau. of John Schofield, Chief Justice of Ill. No chil.
- III. ALEXANDER MILTON PAYNE. m. Emily Harlan. Issue: *Sarah*. (m. a Scott, and lives in Ky.). *William*, *Ellwin*, *Mary*, *Clara*, *Curtis Clay*.
- (b) SAMUEL PAYNE. m. Sarah. Issue: *Chester*, *Lewis*, *John*, *Jane*.
- (c) LOUIS PAYNE. No. fam.
- (d) JOHN PAYNE. m. Sylvia, and had issue: *Hannah*, *Rebecca*, *Jefferson*, *William*, *Eliza*.
- (e) MARY PAYNE. m. Jas. Barnett. Issue: *Jackson* and *Rebecca*.
- (f) KISAH PAYNE. m. Jas (?) Forbes. Issue: *Sylvia*, *Sarah*, *James*.
- (g) NANCY PAYNE. m. Thos. Paddock. Issue: *Eliza*, *Jane*, *William*, *Rebecca*, *Letha*, *Lorella*, *Rosetta*. Thomas Paddock was son of Ebenezer Paddock.
- (h) SARAH PAYNE. m. Richard Hardesta. Issue: *Wilson*, *Jenette*, *Mary*, *Jane*, *Melvin*, *Samuel*, *Araminta*.
- (i) JANE PAYNE. m. Washington Paddock. One son, *Curtis* (Indianapolis).\*

NOTE—\* Wm. Thomas and Washington Paddock were brothers.

\*Note—JONATHAN PAYNE. 1st Lieut. (Associators and militia of Bedford Co., 7th Co., 2d battalion, commanded by Col. Wm. Parker. Muster rolls), Dec. 10, 1777.

SAMUEL PAYNE. 2d Lieut. Same time and place.

AARON WRIGHT, and DAVID WRIGHT. 1st and 2d Lieuts., in another company of same, Bedford Co., same time. WILLIAM WRIGHT, private in same.

Wright's fort was near Rice's Fort, in Pennsylvania, Wash. Co.

#### LIST OF CLIENTS OF HON. JOHN WRIGHT PAYNE, ATT'Y AT LAW, CORYDON, IND.

(From an old account book.) The list embraces accounts from the year 1828 until 1844 or 5. The business indicated in these accounts is most interesting, but would be too voluminous for this book.

ADAMS, BENJ. 1828-29-31-37-38.	BENNET, JOSHUA. 1829.
ARGANBRIGHT, JACOB. 1830.	BOONE, GEO. 1829.
ARMSTRONG, JAS. 1832.	BATT, ISRAEL. 1829-30.
AYDELOTT, JNO. 1830.	BOWEN, LABAN. 1829.
ARNOLD, GEO. 1833.	BELL, DAVID W. 1830.
ARMSTRONG, WM. 1833-34.	BALL, ROBT. 1830.
ANDERSON, WM. 1834.	BIGGS, ROBT. 1830-32.
AYRES, ROBT. 1834.	BINES, JONATHAN. 1830.
ALBERTSON, NATH'L. 1838-40.	BOOKER, WM. 1830.
AUSTIN, ARTHUR. 1839.	BOONE, MOSES. 1830.
AVERY, JOS. 1840.	BOONE, HIRAM C. 1830.
ATTANIA, FR. 1840.	BOONE, WM. 1831.
APPLEGATE, ANDREW. 1841.	BROWN, FRED. 1832.
AKIN, ROBT (Jeffersonville). 1841.	BRUCE, GEO. 1832.
ADAMS, BENJ J. 1841.	BLUM, FRED. 1832.
ASHTON, ISAAC S. 1840.	BENTLEY, FRED.
AVERY, MRS. 1842.	BABCOCK, S.
AUSTIN, SHELBY & CO. 1843.	BEGGS, ROBT. 1833.
ABEL, IGNATIUS. 1838.	BIRD, JOHN. 1832.
	BIRD, JAS. SR. 1832-34.
BLUNK, MARY (admtr.). 1828.	BLAIR, JOSEPH. 1834.

- BIRD, JAS. JR. 1832-33.  
 BUTLER, CHAS. 1832.  
 BREEDEN, JACOB. 1833.  
 BLACKWELL, WM. 1833.  
 BYRNE, T. C. 1834.  
 BRINDLEY, ELIZ. 1834.  
 BENCE, JNO. 1834.  
 BENHAM, REBECCA, MRS. 1834.  
 BENEDICT, TARLTON. 1834.  
 BOHY, JAS. (Boley ?). 1834.  
 BATMAN, JNO. 1834.  
 BABCOCK, SHERMAN. 1834.  
 BELL, ROBT F. 1834.  
 BIMS, JONATHAN. 1834.  
 BYERLY, MARTIN, & FREEDLY, WM. 1834.  
 BERRY, THOS., & FREEDLY, JNO. 1834.  
 BEARD, P. (Admtr. of P. P. MAUCK). 1835.  
 BENTLEY, GEO., Esq. 1843.  
 BRINGLE, DAN'L. 1835.  
 BUCKLES, JNO. 1836.  
 BRINGLE, et al., Heirs. 1836.  
 BENTLEY, ABEL. 1832-36.  
 BOONE, ISALIAH. 1839.  
 BALDWIN, SMITH. 1840-41.  
 BURKET, ADAM (Admtr.) JNO. 1839.  
 BEARD & BOONE. 1839.  
 BROWN, GOLDSMITH. 1839-40.  
 BROWN, DAVID. 1839.  
 BEASON, SILAS S. 1839.  
 BEARD, GEO. 1840.  
 BURTON, E. (Benton ?), 1840.  
 BROOKS, PAXON & CO. 1840.  
 BABCOCK, LEE. 1840.  
 BIGGS, ROBT. 1841.  
 BREEZE, GEO. W. 1841.  
 BALDWIN, ROBT. 1841-2.  
 BREEDEN, JAS. 1841.  
 BETTY, GEO. W. ORANGE COUNTY. 1841.  
 BEGGS, WM. S. 1841.  
 BENKLEY, REUBEN. 1841.  
 BAYLESS, ABIJAH. 1844.  
 BAYLESS, LOUIS.  
 BULEY, MAJOR. 1843.  
 BOOKER, WM. 1843.  
 BENTLEY, GEO. (Esq.). 1844.  
 BRAY, GEO. W. 1841.  
 CARROL, LEWIS. 1828.  
 CORBIT, JNO. 1830.  
 CHARLEY, GEO. 1829.  
 CUNNINGHAM, WM. 1829-1841.  
 COOK, WM. 1828.  
 CARROL, DAVID. 1830-1840.  
 CRAWFORD, JOSIAH. 1830.  
 CRAIG, THOS. 1831.  
 CRABLE, DAVID. 1829-30.  
 CONRAD, GEO. 1830-1843.  
 CRAIG, DAVID. 1831.  
 CHIN, JNO. (Cline ?). 1831.  
 CASE, J. and HENDRICKS, T. 1831.  
 CARE, ABRAM. 1832.  
 CRAWFORD, WM. 1832.  
 CASE, JAMES. 1831.  
 CROMAR, JNO. 1832.  
 CROMWELL, F. 1832.  
 CHILD, ROYAL B. 1832.  
 CRAWFORD, JNO. 1833-34.  
 CRANDALL, NATH'L. 1833.  
 CRAVENS, ELIJAH. 1833.  
 CRAWFORD, LEWIS. 1834.  
 CARTER, WM. D. 1835-1838-40.  
 CORYDON STEAM MILL CO. 1834-35-37-38.  
 CROWE & JARVIS. 1836.  
 CUNNINGHAM, JNO. 1836.  
 COLE, DAVID. 1838.  
 CARTER, REBECCA. 1838.  
 CHAPPEL, JESSE. 1836.  
 CARLISLE, ABR. 1838.  
 CONRAD, HENRY. 1839.  
 CARROL & BOONE. 1839-40-41.  
 CONRAD, MR. (Lanesville). 1841.  
 CARL, RICH'D. B. 1840.  
 CHAMBERLAIN, GEO. 1840.  
 CRAIG, ROBERT H.  
 CRABLE & CONRAD. 1840-41.  
 CHARLEY, JO. 1840.  
 CLUB, PLEASANT (?). 1841.  
 CONRAD & GRABLE. 1841.  
 CRUTCHFIELD, ROBT. 1842.  
 CLENDENIN & CO. 1842.  
 CARYSLE, JNO. D. 1842-5.  
 CLARK, SAM'L. 1843.  
 CURL, JOHN. 1830.  
 CASEY, ABNER H. 1834.  
 CROVIER, ADAM. 1834.  
 CUNNINGHAM, WILLIAM. (Heirs Dan'l Bringle, Samuel Cunningham, etc.). 1836.  
 CONRAD, GEO. W. 1841.  
 CONRAD & COOK. 1841.  
 CUNNINGHAM, JAMES. 1841.  
 DAWSON, JNO. 1829-30.  
 DOLL, FRED. 1829.  
 DAVISON, GUY. 1829.  
 DAVISON, SAUL. 1829.  
 DENBO, JOS. (Admtr.). 1830.  
 DENHAM, H. S. 1830.  
 DYER, JONA. 1831-34.  
 DAVIS, JACOB. 1832.  
 DALEY, JNO. 1834.  
 DECKER. (Admtr.).  
 DYER, JAS. 1835.  
 DUGGINS, REUBEN. 1835-36.  
 DAVISON'S, H. (Admtrs.). 1835.  
 DAGGS, BUEL. (Clark Co., Waterloo, Me.). 1841.  
 DEAN, SUMMERS. 1838.  
 DAWSON, DUDLEY. (Admtr. of Jno.). 1839-41.  
 DANFORTH, J. B. & CO. 1839-41.  
 DECKER, JOS. 1841.  
 DAGGS, KATHERINE. 1841.  
 DUNN, JAS. 1841.  
 DEVOL, CLARK, & NELSON FORDYCE. 1842.  
 DECK & PRENTICE. 1842.  
 ELLIS, JNO. 1828.  
 ELLSEY, THOS. 1829.  
 EDINGTON, WM. 1830.  
 EWING, GEO. W. (Exrs.). 1836-40-41-42.  
 EVANS, JOEL W. 1840.  
 EVANS, RICH'D. 1842.  
 ELLIOTT, THOS. 1836.  
 ECKARD, JO. 1842-5.  
 EVANS, JNO. 1842.

- FRAKES, CONRAD. (First Client.) 1828.  
 FARQUAR, THOS. 1828.  
 FLANAGAN, W. PAT. 1828.  
 FLANAGAN, JNO. 1830.  
 FABRIQUE, HENRY L. 1830-33-34-37.  
 FLANAGAN, WM. 1830.  
 FELLOWS, W. & C. 1833-40-41-43.  
 FRANK, GEO. 1834-38.  
 FRIEDLY & BERRY, THOS.  
 FROMAN, JAS. 1835.  
 FULLENWIDER, HENRY. 1835-6.  
 FERRE, JACOB. 1836.  
 FERGUSON, J. K. 1836.  
 FARNSLEY, JOSHUA. 1836.  
 FUNK, ISAAC. 1836.  
 FELLOWS, WM., & CORNELIUS. 1839.  
 FRAKES, PHILIP. 1840.  
 FREEDLEY, H. & G. 1839.  
 FOSTER, MELISON. 1841.  
 FELLA.  
 GRESHAM, JOHN. 1842-3.  
 GWARTNEY, JNO. 1831-37-38-39.  
 GOLDSMITH, NELSON. 1829.  
 GRANT, GEO. (Heirs.) 1840.  
 GREEN, ED. 1831.  
 GOLDSMITH, SAM'L. 1831.  
 GIBBS, THOS. 1832.  
 GWINN, GEO. 1834-42.  
 GASQUITT, WM. A. & CO. 1841.  
 GRANT, DANIEL. 1841.  
 GRASS, DAN'L. 1834.  
 GILKERSON, W. H. 1834.  
 GILMORE, S. SR. 1835.  
 GIBBS, JAMES. 1835.  
 GRANT, JNO. F. (Admtr of Geo.). 1838.  
 GRAHAM, J. & J. 1839-40-41.  
 GLAZE, ADAM. 1839-40-41.  
 GRONIN, WM. 1841-43.  
 GREEN, COLEMAN. 1840.  
 GRANT, JOHN. 1840.  
 GRANT, LEVI. 1840.  
 GRANT. (Heirs.) 1840.  
 GREEN, FRANKLIN. 1840.  
 GWARTNEY, EPHRIAM & JOHN.  
 GWINN, WM.  
 GREEN, ADAM.  
 GRESHAM, EDWARD.  
 GWARTNEY, EPH. 1841.  
 HARRIS, GILLAM. 1829.  
 HOLBORN, JNO. 1828.  
 HUMPHREYS, JNO. 1829-32.  
 HETH, ANDREW. 1830.  
 HETH, HENRY W. 1826-1830-42.  
 HARRISON, ELIZ. (Admtrs.). 1830.  
 HURST, WM. 1830.  
 HUDSON, SIMEON. 1831.  
 HURST, NIMROD. 1830-39-41-44.  
 HIATT, SHADRACH. 1830.  
 HURST, HENRY, SR.  
 HUBBARD, ELISHA. 1831.  
 HARBOUGH, SOLOMON. 1830.  
 HARPER, ARCHIBALD. 1842.  
 HUDSON, ARDELIA. 1832-33.  
 HUDSON, JNO. 1832.  
 HASBROOK, JAS. 1833.  
 HARTSON, JNO. 1833.  
 HIGHFILL, HENRY. 1834-41.  
 HURST, BEVERLY. 1834.  
 HUBBARD, JAS. JR. 1834.  
 HURST, HENRY. 1835.  
 HARPER, A. 1835.  
 HAMMOND, JNO. 1835.  
 HARPER, JEREMIAH. 1836.  
 HETH, REBECCA. 1838.  
 HETH, WM. 1833-39-43.  
 HARMAN, JAS. M. & WM.  
 HIGHFILL, THOS. (Heirs.) 1841.  
 HENDRICKS, JNO. & J. CHARLEY. 1840-42.  
 HUBBARD, B. 1832.  
 HEDDEN, THOMASSEN & CO. 1840-41-42.  
 HOLLIDAY, JAS. 1840.  
 HARRYMAN, JOHN. 1840.  
 HENDRICKSON, CLARKSON & CO. 1841-42.  
 HUPP, GEO. 1841.  
 HIGHFELL & HOTTLE. 1841.  
 HALL, AMOS. 1841-42.  
 HARR, W. H. 1842.  
 HULL, JNO. 1842.  
 HENDRICKS, T. 1831.  
 HURST, WM. (Son of Jack.) 1836.  
 HOTTLE, PETER. (Admtr. of C. Hottle.) 1841.  
 INGLEMAN, BARBARA. 1831.  
 INMAN, ARCHIMEDES. 1839-40.  
 INGLE, ADAM. 1834-41.  
 IRVIN, SAM'L W. 1835.  
 JOHNSON, LAFAYETTE. 1841.  
 JONES, JOHN T. 1829.  
 JAMISON, JNO. T. 1829.  
 JENNINGS, JACOB. 1830.  
 JESSUP, SAM'L. 1830.  
 JONES, ANDREW M. 1838-41-42.  
 JABINE C. (Louisville.) 1830.  
 JOYES, THOS. 1834.  
 JANUARY, PETER T. 1836.  
 JORDAN, LEWIS. 1837-8.  
 JONES, JAMES. 1831-34.  
 JAMISON, RICH'D. 1841.  
 KINTNER, JACOB. 1828-30-39-40-42.  
 KING (HENRY) & OSBORN. 1829.  
 KINTNER, PETER. 1830-31.  
 KEPLEY, GEO. 1830.  
 KNOWLES, DAVID. 1832-34.  
 KINZER, HENRY. (Of Pa.). 1831.  
 KRUTZNEGER, J. 1841.  
 KINTNER, JACOB W. (Esq.). 1840-41.  
 KELLER, HENRY. 1832.  
 KNOWLS, DAVID. 1832.  
 KEPLEY, JNO. 1833.  
 KERR, ABRAHAM. 1834.  
 KEEN, H. P. 1836.  
 KEPLEY, LEWIS. 1834.  
 KEEN, ABNER. 1841-2.  
 KINTNER, JACOB L. 1841.  
 KEY & LEONARD. 1836.  
 KIRK, JOSEPH. 1838.  
 KEY, CROSSEY D. 1838.  
 KING, DANIEL. 1839.  
 KINTNER, JNO. 1840.  
 KINTNER, PETER M. 1843.



KING, WM. 1830.

LANE, DANIEL G. 1828.  
 LEMMON, JNO. 1828.  
 LITTLE, WM. 1828-32-34.  
 LONG, THOS. 1828.  
 LUCKETT, HEZ. 1829-34.  
 LIKENS, CARTER, 1830-31.  
 LEFFLER, ISAAC. 1830.  
 LUTZ, MARY. (Admtr.). 1834.  
 LESLIE, LYMEN. 1833.  
 LEMMON, M. 1833.  
 LEAS, RICE B. 1834.  
 LADD, HIMAN. 1833.  
 LAFOLLETTE, JACOB. 1834.  
 LEFFLER, ROBT. (Admtr.). 1834.  
 LITTLE, HUGH. 1834.  
 LONG, THOS. 1834.  
 LINDSEY, C. & S. A. 1836.  
 LEVINWORTH, SETH M. 1836.  
 LESLIE, FRED. 1836-38-41.  
 LAPE, ANDREW. 1838.  
 LANG, FRANCIS (& Levi Grant).  
 LAFOLLETTE, ISAAH. 1839.  
 LEMMON, MANUEL. 1842.  
 LEE, WM. 1839.  
 LEWIS, GEO. A. 1841.  
 LESLIE, FRED. 1841.  
 LYMAN & STEVENS.  
 LEMMON, JAMES (?).  
 LEMMON, WILSON. 1841.  
 LEMMON, ELIAS. 1841.  
 LINKHORN. 1842.  
 LONG, ROBT. 1830.

McCREA, ALEX. 1828.  
 MAUCK, PETER. 1828-32.  
 MITCHELL, DAVID G. 1828-30-31.  
 MORGAN, EKEKIEL. 1829-35.  
 McFADDEN, JAMES. 1829.  
 McADAMS, STEPHEN. 1829.  
 McINTYRE, JNO. 1829.  
 MARCH, ELIPHEZ. 1829.  
 McMAHON, JNO. 1829-31-41.  
 MELTON, JNO. B. 1830.  
 MARTIN, RICH'D. 1830-33.  
 (& Rob't Long, et al.).  
 MITCHELL, WM. M. 1830.  
 MARTIN, JACOB B. 1831.  
 MILES, ISAAC.  
 MUFFORD, JNO. 1830.  
 MITCHENER, BRIGHT. 1831.  
 McCOWN, E., et al. 1831.  
 (J. Harbison and S. Kerr).  
 McCALLEN, HAYES. 1831.  
 MECEK, SYLVESTER. 1832.  
 MITCHIN, ANDREW. 1832.  
 MORGAN, BUCK & CO. 1842.  
 MORGAN, DANIEL. 1829.  
 MARTIN, RICHARD.  
 MILLER, JAMES. 1833.  
 McCREA, FRANKLIN (Admtr.). 1833.  
 MAUCK, ANTHONY. 1833-34-41.  
 McINTYRE, SARAH. 1833.  
 MIERS, NICHOLAS. 1833.  
 MUSSELMAN, DAN'L.  
 McADAMS, HENRY G. 1833.  
 MERRIL, JOS. 1833-35-37-38-39.  
 MITCHENER, WM. 1834.  
 McMICKLE, WM. 1834.  
 MARTIN, LANDON. 1836.  
 MATTINGLY, IGNATUS. 1836-39.

McQUOWN, JAS. (or Jos.). 1836.  
 MILES, ISAAC. 1830.  
 MILLS, BENJ. F. 1839.  
 McGINNIS, SIMEON. 1839.  
 McQUOWN, JAMES. 1839.  
 MAUDEN, WM. 1840.  
 McCALLEN, ANDREW. 1840.  
 MARSH, NATHANIEL. 1840.  
 MARSH, WM. 1840.  
 McGOWN, ED. 1841.  
 McCAULEY, MRS. JANE. 1840.  
 McBRIDE, EDWARD. 1840.  
 MILLER, HENRY. 1840.  
 MERRIL (B. & T. H. (Exects. of Jos.). 1840-41-42.  
 MILLER, PETER. 1841.  
 McKINNEY, JOHN. 1841.  
 MURRAY, CHAS D. 1841.  
 McMAHON, JNO. 1842.  
 MYERS, HENRY. 1841.  
 McGEHEE, WM. L. 1841.  
 MORRIS, J. S. & CO. 1841.  
 MILLER, RICHARD. 1841-2.  
 MILLER, ISAAC. 1841-2.  
 MERRIL, J. R. 1840-42.  
 MUNSON, C.  
 MUTUAL INSURANCE CO. 1832.  
 McPHEETERS, A. (Washington Co.) 1842.  
 MORGAN, BUCK & CO.  
 MUSSELMAN, DAVID. 1832-34.  
 MAGINNIS, EDW. A. 1840.  
 MILLER, GEO. 1840.  
 MYERS, JESSE. 1841.

NANCE, JAMES. 1829.  
 NEWBANKS, JAMES. 1832-41.  
 NEWBERRY, JAMES. 1830.  
 NORRIS, JNO. 1833.  
 NEWBERRY, JOSHUA. 1841.  
 NELSON, ELIZABETH. 1842.  
 NIEBUHR, JNO. F. 1845. (Louisville, Ky.).

OVERALL, JAMES. 1830.  
 OSBORN —, 1829.  
 O'CONNER, GEO. 1836-41.  
 OTT, JOHN. 1842.

PENNINGTON, DENNIS. 1829-41-42-44.  
 PADDOCKS, THOS. H. 1829-33.  
 PERIJOHN, JAMES. 1829-30.  
 PELL, JAMES. 1830.  
 PORTER, WM. A. 1830-35.  
 PEYTON, MR. 1832.  
 PEYTON, PETER. 1832.  
 PANGBURN, LEVI. 1830.  
 PENNELL, PIERCE. 1832-34-41.  
 POTTS, JOSEPH. 1829.  
 PHELPS, J. N. (Leavenworth.) 1842.  
 POTEET, ALF. 1834.  
 PHELPS, NELSON. 1834.  
 PATTERSON, JNO. (Heirs.)  
 PRUST, JESSE M. (Admtr. of T. Prust), 1838-40.  
 PLAINE, DANIEL.  
 PLAINE, JONATHAN.  
 PEASLEY, CHRISTOPHER. 1839-42.  
 PETTIGREW, JNO. (Estate.) 1830-38-41-43.

- POPLIN, AVY. 1833.  
 PRYTON, MATTHEW. 1832.  
 PICKERING, J. R. (& J. Ruffner). 1839.  
 POSEY, THOMAS. 1840-41.  
 PURCELL, JAMES. 1840.  
 PATTERSON, ED. 1841.  
 PFRIMER, SAMUEL. 1841.  
 PURCELL, URIAH. 1843.  
 PETERS, JOHN. 1843.  
 PADDOCKS, JOSEPH. 1833.  
 POTTS, THOS R. 1841.  
  
 RICE, JOHN. 1829-40-41.  
 RICE, JACOB. 1829-30-34.  
 RUSSELL, AZARIAH (and Wife). 1831.  
 RICE, DAVID. 1831.  
 REED, JAMES. 1830-39-40.  
 RIGHBY & WEDDELL. 1831.  
 RICE, ISAIAH. 1832.  
 ROSS, JOS. 1832.  
 ROBERTS, ISAAC. 1832-34-37-41.  
 RILEY, TOBIAS B. 1833-34.  
 RHODES, LANSDALL. 1836.  
 ROSS, JESSE. 1835.  
 RIDGE, CORNELIUS. 1835.  
 RICHARDS & CRANE. 1836.  
 RILEY, LAWSON C. 1833.  
 RUMLEY, GEORGE. 1838.  
 ROWE, WILLIS. (Estate.) 1840.  
 ROSS, WM. 1838-40-41.  
 ROGERS, THOS. (Heirs.) 1839.  
 ROE, JEDEDIAH. 1839.  
 ROBINSON, G. 1840.  
 REEVES, JNO. 1840.  
 RANKIN, JNO., SR. 1840.  
 RADLIFF, BENJ. 1841.  
 ROWE, HIRAM. 1842.  
 ROBERTS, WM. 1842.  
  
 SEGRIST, HENRY. 1829.  
 STONER, MARY. 1829.  
 SHIELDS, JESSE. 1828.  
 STEM, JACOB. 1829.  
 STEPPO, PETER. 1829.  
 SIBERT, ADAM. 1829-34.  
 SENSENEY, PETER G. 1829-31.  
 SMITH, DORMAN. 1830-33.  
 SHUCK, LIGH. 1830.  
 STAFFORD (Grant & Wife, John Maffett and Sally). 1830.  
 SIMPSON, JAMES. 1830.  
 SNYDER, GEO.  
 SIMLER, JNO. 1831.  
 SENSENEY, PETER G.  
 STIM, MARGARET. 1831.  
 SHUCK, GEORGE. 1831.  
 SLAUGHTER, J. B. 1832.  
 STEVENS, JAS.  
 SAMUELS, JAS.  
 SAMPSON, WM. 1832.  
 SIPES, DANIEL. 1832.  
 SAPPERFIELD, MICHAEL. 1832.  
 SMITH, WM. 1832.  
 SWANK, W. H. 1833.  
 SNYDER, JOS. K. 1833.  
 SHUCK, C. 1834.  
 STEARNS, ARNOLD. 1834.  
 SWARTZ, DAVID. 1834-36.  
 STURGEON, DAVID. 1834-36.  
 STURGEON, JNO. 1834.  
  
 STOKER, ELIZABETH. 1834.  
 (& Adam Crozier, Admtr.).  
 SAVERY, G. B. (& M. Byerly). 1834.  
 SAMUELS, WM. (and THOMAS ROBERTS). 1834.  
 SMITH, JOHN. 1835-38-41-42-43.  
 SWIFT, ERASTUS. 1836.  
 SHEARMAN, JACOB. 1836-42.  
 SPON, JOHN. 1837.  
 SWAN, ALEX. D. 1838.  
 SANDS, DORSEY. 1836.  
 SAYRE, DAVID A. 1839.  
 SEE, WM. 1839.  
 SMITH, HAMILTON. 1840-42-43-44.  
 SWACICK, JOHN. (Admtr.) 1840.  
 SMITH, SAMUEL S. 1840.  
 SHIELDS, LEVI. 1840-41.  
 SICKLES, MR. 1840-41.  
 SIMCOX, JOS. 1841.  
 SHIELDS, LINDSEY.  
 SHIELDS, HARVEY B.  
 SHRON, CARLTON D. 1841.  
 SAFTER, WM. M. 1841.  
 SONNER, ISAAC (and Jno. Pitman). 1841.  
 SEIS, DAVID F. (Admtr.) 1843.  
 SHIELDS, DAVID. 1836.  
 SHIELDS, HENRY B. 1841.  
 SMITH, R. M. 1841.  
 SHRAN, CHARLOTTE D.  
 SHORT, CRAWFORD.  
 SAMPSON, WYAT C. 1842.  
 SMITH, JAMES (and Jno. Gresham and others).  
 SEIS, HENRY. 1844.  
 SEIS, JOHN. 1842.  
 SANDS, THOS. (and Edw. Gresham). 1842.  
 SWIZER, CHRISTOPHER. 1842.  
 STOMUPHN, JACOB. 1842.  
 SHOEMAKER & DAVIS. 1842.  
 SMITH, MARY. 1842.  
 SMITH, PEYTON. 1836.  
  
 THOMPSON, RICHARD. 1830-33-34-38-39.  
 THIXTON, PHINEAS M. 1831-40-41.  
 THOMAS, JOHN. 1834.  
 THOMPSON, ROBT. 1834.  
 THOMASSON, WM. P. 1832.  
 TRALLUE, JOHN. 1838.  
 TARLEY, ICHABOD. 1834.  
 TIPTON, JNO. 1835.  
 TIPTON. (Admtrs.)  
 TULEY & BROTHERS. 1840-41.  
 TIMBERLAKE, JNO.  
 TROTTER, WM.  
 TEAGUE & BIMS. 1834.  
  
 URTON, PETER.  
  
 VENOE, DANIEL. 1834.  
 VANORSALL & GRAY (and Goodman & Emerson). 1836.  
 VANCE, ROBERT. 1838-40-42-44.  
 VIGUS, JORDAN. 1839.  
 (S. S. Tipton and C. C. Carter, heirs of Edward B. Wilson).  
 VANCE, ARTHUR. 1842.  
  
 WILSON, ED. B. 1828.  
 WINDLE, WM. 1829.

- WILLIS, SHELBY. 1829-30.  
 WOOD, THOMAS. 1830.  
 WURTZ & RIMHARD. 1831.  
 WEIDMAN, NICHOLAS. 1832.  
 WILLIAMS, ISAAC. 1832.  
 WISEMAN, WM. 1832.  
 WINTERSMITH, ROBT. L. 1841-42-43.  
 WRIGHT, B. and J. 1842.  
 WESTBROOKE, E. M. (and Jno. McHan and Arch Harper). 1842.  
 WILLIAMS, NATHANIEL. 1833.  
 WILSON, NATHANIEL.  
 WINDLE, BENJ.  
 WOLF, HENRY. 1834.  
 WILSON, GEO. P. R. 1834.  
 WAID, JENJ. 1834.  
 WATKINS, JNO.  
 WHITE, JNO. J. 1834.  
 WOOD, JNO. 1834.  
 WATERS, J. 1841.  
 WILHITE. 1845.
- WICKLIFFE, CHAS. A. 1842.  
 WHITE, JACOB H. 1841.  
 WRIGHT, THOS. 1835-39.  
 WICKHAM, RANSOM. 1835.  
 WRIGHT, GEORGE. 1837-42. (T. Wright's Estate.)  
 WRIGHT, REUBEN. 1838.  
 WILSON, JOSEPH. 1839.  
 WEAVER, ISABELLE G. (Admtr. of J. M. Weaver). 1839  
 WOOD, GEO. 1839.  
 WHITMAN, JNO. 1841.  
 WRIGHT, WM. (T. Wright's Estate.) 1842.  
 WURTZ, CALDWELL & CO. 1842.  
 WOODFILL, JNO. H. 1839.  
 YOUNG, ST. CLAIR. 1840-41-42-43.  
 ZENOR, GEORGE. (Admtr.). 1836.  
 ZIMMERMAN, JOHN. 1838.

---

NOTE--The residences of these persons seem to be scattered in the counties of southern Indiana, though the earlier ones seem to have been residents of Corydon and vicinity. The cases are in the Supreme, District and in the other courts. A few of them are in Louisville, Ky.



ELIZABETH RICE. (Mrs. Bowman.)

(Daughter of Daniel Rice and Anna Margaret Leffler. In her 104th year.)  
(*The Family Centenarian.*)

## THE RICE FAMILY

OF

RICE'S FORT, PENN.

(1) JACOB RICE. Had wife Anne. Was one of four brothers who came from Germany to Hagerstown, Md. He came from Maryland to Western Pa. about 1770, and established a fort against the Indians, which became known as "Rice's Fort," in the histories of the time. Daniel Rice has been mentioned as the builder, but as he was the son of Jacob, and was not married until 1777, it is probable that it was built by the father, but with the assistance of all the other parties concerned.\*

The territory where the fort stood is now within or near the celebrated oil region of Pa., and not very far from the present city of Pittsburg, which was at that time Fort Pitt, or Fort Duquesne. The country is rolling, with some high hills, and many fine bits of meadow and bottom land between. At this day it is disfigured with oil derricks, and very untidy villages, though there are some places bearing evidence of the previous conditions, such as the quaint, beautiful little county seat of Washington, with its historic old college buildings, for which Benjamin Franklin had labored to secure endowments early in the history of the commonwealth. Washington Academy, incorporated by act of the Legislature, 1787, was the first institution of learning west of the Allegheny Mountains, in the "*Great Mississippi Valley*." Benjamin Franklin, in 1790, presented it with fifty pounds toward a library. Jefferson College was first located in Cannonsburg, seven miles from Washington. They were later consolidated. Rice's Fort was near the present site of this college, and next to the state line, on Dutch Fork of Buffalo Creek, according to old maps, between the present Clays-

---

\*NOTE—The names of part of this pioneer company were Jacob Conrad Isaac Leffler (Jacob ?), Dr. Pfriemer, Jno. Winter, Henry Miller, John Simler, Mr. Hoover, and their several families.

ville, and West Alexander, Dutch Fork, a little north of middle of line, West Alexander seeming to be the nearest post office to the old site.

The old block house of Fort Pitt is still preserved by a patriotic society in Pittsburg, and it is probably much like the other posts of defense, and there were a number of them, for Miller's block house was three miles east of West Alexander; Vance's Fort one mile west of Cross Creek village (a descendant of Major William Vance, Allison Vance, was lately in possession of the land of Vance's Fort) and Lamb's Fort, and Wright's Fort are all to be found on the old maps, not very far apart. One authority mentions Rice's Fort as being two miles down the creek from Miller's Fort; Doddridge's Fort was another, a few miles away. The eminent Congressman, Dr. Philip Doddridge, was reared in this place, and his brother, the equally noted writer of the history of the Indian wars of western Pa. (*edited after his death by his daughter Narcissa*).

Captain Isaac Craig, on his march from Carlisle to Fort Pitt in 1780, stopped at Rice's Fort, May 14th. The fort seems to have been a rectangular stockade, with a block-house in one corner, and containing dwellings within its enclosure. It was never overwhelmed, but suffered one of the worst battles with Indians in the annals of the border wars. The following is from Kercheval's "*History of the Valley of Virginia*" (1833):

"Previously to the attack on Rice's Fort, which took place in the month of September, 1782, several of the few men belonging to the fort had gone to Hagerstown, to exchange their peltry and furs for salt, iron and ammunition, as was the usual custom of those times. They had gone on this journey somewhat earlier that season than usual, because there had been 'a still time;' that is, no recent alarms about the Indians.

---

NOTE—Dr. Joseph Doddridge, who wrote the history of this region, and who was a friend and comrade of these people, living near Rice's Fort, was born in Bedford, Co., Pa., in 1769, and came to Washington Co., when a child four years of age. He became one of the finest writers. Had great powers of observation, and his work gives evidence of culture and mental attainments of a high order. His pleas for the slave for freedom, etc., are most eloquent. He was a brother of the eminent Dr. Philip Doddridge, jurist and statesman, who d. while serving his term in Congress, and is buried in the Congressional Cemetery in Washington, D. C.

"A few days before the attack on this fort about 300 Indians had made their last attack on Wheeling Fort. On the third night of the investment of Wheeling the Indian chiefs held a council, in which it was determined that the siege of Wheeling should be raised; two hundred of the warriors return home, and the remaining hundred of picked men make a dash into the country and strike a heavy blow somewhere before their return. It was their determination to take a fort somewhere and massacre all its people in revenge for their defeat at Wheeling.

"News of the plan adopted by the Indians was given by two white men who had been made prisoners when lads, raised among the Indians and taken to war with them. These men deserted from them soon after their council at the close of the siege of Wheeling. The notice was indeed but short, but it reached Rice's Fort about half an hour before the commencement of the attack. The intelligence was brought by Jacob Miller, who received it at Dr Moore's, in the neighborhood of Washington. Making all speed home he fortunately arrived in time to assist in the defense of the place. On receiving this news the people of the fort felt assured that the blow was intended for them, and in this conjecture they were not mistaken. But little time was allowed them for preparation.

"The Indians had surrounded the place before they were discovered; but they were still at some distance. When seen, the alarm was given, on which every man ran for his gun and took refuge in the block-house. The Indians, answering the alarm with a war whoop from their whole line, commenced firing, and running towards the fort from every direction. It was evidently their intention to take the place by assault; but the fire of the Indians was answered by that of six brave and skillful sharpshooters. This unexpected reception prevented the intended assault, and made the Indians take refuge behind logs, stumps and trees. The firing continued with little intermission for about four hours.

"In the intervals of the firing the Indians frequently called out to the people of the fort: 'Give up, give up, too many Indians; Indian too big; no kill.' They were answered with defiance: 'Come on, you cowards; we are ready for you; show us your yellow hides, and we will make holes in them for you.'

"During the evening many of the Indians, at some distance from the fort, amused themselves by shooting the horses, cattle and sheep, until the bottom was strewn with their dead bodies.

"About 10 o'clock at night the Indians set fire to a barn about 30 yards from the fort. It was large and full of grain and hay. The flame was frightful, and at first it seemed to endanger the burning of the fort, but the barn stood on lower ground than the fort. The night was calm, with the exception of a slight breeze up the creek. This carried the flame and burning splinters in a different direction, so that the burning of the

barn, which at first was regarded as a dangerous, if not fatal occurrence, proved in the issue the means of throwing a strong light to a great distance in every direction, so that the Indians dare not approach the fort to set fire to it, which they might have done at little risk, under the cover of darkness.

"After the barn was set on fire, the Indians collected on the side of the fort opposite the barn, so as to have the advantage of the light, and kept up a pretty constant fire, which was as steadily answered by that of the fort, until about 2 o'clock, when the Indians left the place and made a hasty retreat.

"Thus was this little place defended by a Spartan band of six men against one hundred chosen warriors, exasperated to madness by their failure at Wheeling fort. Their names shall be inscribed in the list of heroes of our early times. They were Jacob Miller, George Leffler, Peter Fullenweider,\* Daniel Rice, George Felebaum and Jacob Leffler, Jr. George Felebaum was shot in the forehead, through a port-hole, at the second fire of the Indians, and instantly expired, so that in reality the defense of the place was made by only five men.

"The loss of the Indians was four, three of whom were killed at the first fire from the fort; the other was killed about sundown. There can be no doubt but that a number more were killed and wounded in the engagement, but were concealed or carried off.

"A large division of these Indians, on their retreat, passed within a little distance of my father's fort. In following their trail, a few days afterwards, I found a large poultice of chewed sassafras leaves. This is the dressing which the Indians usually apply to recent gunshot wounds. The poultice which I found having become too old and dry, had been removed, and replaced with a new one.

"Examples of personal bravery and hair breadth escapes are always acceptable to readers of history. An instance of both of these happened during the attack on this fort, which may be worth recording.

"Abraham Rice, one of the principal men belonging to the fort of that name, on hearing the report of the deserters from the Indians, mounted a very strong, active mare and rode in all haste to another fort, about three and a half miles distant from his own, for further news, if any could be had, concerning the presence of a body of Indians in the neighborhood. Just as he reached the place he heard the report of the guns at his own fort. He returned as fast as possible, until he arrived within sight of the fort. Finding that it still held out, he determined to reach it and assist in its defense or perish in the attempt. In doing this he had to cross the creek, the fort being some distance from it on the opposite bank. He saw no Indians until his mare sprang down the bank of the creek, at which instant about fourteen of them jumped up from among the weeds and



bushes and discharged their guns at him. One bullet wounded him in the fleshy part of his right arm above the elbow. By this time several more of the Indians came up and shot at him. A second ball wounded him in the thigh a little above the knee, but without breaking the bone, and the ball passed transversely through the neck of the mare. She, however, sprang up the bank of the creek, fell to her knees and stumbled along about a rod before she recovered. During this time several Indians came running up to tomahawk him. Yet he made his escape, after having about thirty shots fired at him from a very short distance. After riding about four miles, he reached Lamb's Fort, much exhausted from the loss of blood. After getting his wounds dressed and resting a while, he set off late in the evening with twelve men, determined, if possible, to reach the fort under cover of night. When they got within about two hundred yards of it they halted, the firing still continued. Ten of the men, thinking the enterprise too hazardous, refused to go any further and retreated. Rice and two other men crept silently along towards the fort, but had not proceeded far before they came close upon an Indian in his concealment. He gave the alarm yell, which was instantly passed around the lines with the utmost regularity. This occasioned the Indians to make their last effort to take the place and make their retreat under cover of the night. Rice and his two companions returned in safety to Lamb's Fort.

"About 10 o'clock the next morning sixty men collected at Rice's Fort for the relief of the place. They pursued the Indians, who kept in a body for about two miles. The Indians had then divided into small parties, and took over the hills in different directions, so that they could be tracked no farther. The pursuit was, of course, given up.

"A small division of the Indians had not proceeded far after their separation, before they discovered four men coming from a neighboring fort in the direction of that which they had left. The Indians waylaid the path, and shot two of them dead on the spot; the others fled. One of them, being swift of foot, soon made his escape; the other, being a poor runner, was pursued by an Indian, who, after a smart chase, came close to him. The man then wheeled around and snapped his gun at the Indian. This he repeated several times. The Indian then threw his tomahawk, but missed him. He then caught hold of the ends of his belt, which was tied behind in a bow knot. In this, again, the Indian was disappointed, for the knot came loose, so that he got the belt, but not the man, who wheeled around and tried his gun again, which happened to go off, and laid the Indian dead at his feet."

#### JOHN RICE'S NOTES CONCERNING RICE'S FORT.

"In 1770 Jacob Rice and family, in company with ten or twelve other families, came from Maryland across the Allegheny Mountains, and settled

in Wash. Co., Pa., on Short Creek, near where Wash. Coll. now stands. There they built a fort to protect themselves against the Indians, calling it Rice's Fort.

"The Indians were very aggressive at this time, and gave them much trouble. On one occasion two of the lads belonging to the fort were outside its walls skimming stones on the creek, one of them being nine, and the other eleven years of age. Suddenly two Indians came up, took them prisoners, and carried them a distance of five miles. When night came the Indians stacked their guns and tomahawks and laid down, with the boys between them.

"A deep sleep came upon the Indians, and the boys got up quietly, the elder one taking a stick of wood which he laid beside the head of one of their captors, placing a gun on the stick with the muzzle near the Indians' head, and his little brother at the trigger. Then he took a tomahawk and stood over the other Indian, and said to his brother, "When I strike, you pull the trigger." Thus they killed their captors, and reached the fort before daylight; their report was found to be true by a party of men sent out to explore.

"At another time five men from the fort were out hunting, and were captured by the Indians. They were all killed by being chopped to pieces (most of them were old men), the feet, legs and arms being taken off first. When it came to Mr. Leffler's turn the Chief said: 'No kill him, good warrior; keep him.' So they bound him with thongs of raw-hide. During the night he chewed these thongs in two and escaped safely to the fort.

In Oct. — the fort was attacked by over a hundred Indians. Daniel Rice was away at the time, but hearing the firing started home. As he neared the fort, riding a fleet mare, he made a dash through the line of Indians, under a heavy fire, and just then his mare received a shot in the neck and fell to her knees. Several Indians advanced towards him with uplifted tomahawks, and raising the war whoop so frightened the wounded animal that she sprang up, and, dashing away, carried her rider beyond the reach of danger. He gathered a posse of men and returned at daybreak to succor the fort, but found one mightier than he had come to their aid. The fight had been carried on by five men, the women moulding bullets as fast as they were needed, and loading the guns for the men, so a constant fire was kept up. It was a still evening at first, and the sun set in a clear sky; but after a while some large clouds came up. The Indians, who were in hopes to fire the fort, had backed some combustibles against it and set fire to it, but just as the pile of flax was beginning to blaze, and all hope seemed gone, the rain began falling, and increased until all the fire was extinguished. The Indians seeing this became convinced that the "Great Spirit" was angry with them, and departed, taking their dead with them.

"Shortly after this occurrence some of the boys were at the creek fishing, when their hooks caught in an Indians' breech-clout. They drew him to the top of the water and then ran toward the fort, crying: '*Indians, Indians,*' causing all men, women and children to rush to the guns immediately. Boys were the same in 1770 as in later times."

Jacob Rice's tract of 400 acres was surveyed to him by William Hoge, Sept. 21, 1785, and was called "*Turkey's Nest*," and was taken up by him on a Virginia certificate granted in Jan., 1780. This tract adjoined "*Sylvia's Plain*," an estate on which Jacob Leffler had made settlement in 1774.

*Chil. of Jacob Rice. (Order of Seniority Uncertain.)*

- 2 DANIEL RICE. m. Anna Margaret Leffler in 1777.
- 3 HENRY RICE. b. May 4, 1762; m. Elizabeth Leffler.
- 4 JACOB RICE. b. ———; settled in Ky.; no information.
- 5 ISAAC RICE. Settled in Ky.; no information.
- 6 ——— RICE. (Daughter), who m. and removed to Ohio.
- 7 ——— RICE. (Daughter), who m. a Mr. Link; 3 chil.
- 8 CATHERINE RICE. m., 1st, Henry Fullenwider; 2d, Jonathan Boone, a nephew of Daniel Boone.

*The Descendants of Daniel, Son of Jacob Rice.*

(2) DANIEL RICE. In Rice's Fort as early as 1782; date and place of birth uncertain. About 1777 he m. Anna Margaret Leffler. (*For her fam. and ch. by 2d marriage, see Leffler Gen., p. 221.*) Her 2d husband was David Craig, a Scotch-Irishman by descent (or birth?).

*Chil. of Daniel and Anna Margaret.*

- 9 ELIZABETH RICE. (See portrait.) b. in 1778; m. — Bowman of southern Ind. She d. in her 104th yr.
- 10 JACOB RICE. b. 1780; m. Polly Cooper in Shelby Co., Ky. Had issue with other chil.: *James* (Judge Rice of Osceola, Ia.), and *William* (of Oscaloosa, Ia.), and dau. Matilda, who m. Mr. Buchanan, and lived near Waveland, Ind. He has also a grand-daughter, who m. Mr. Fordyce of Ind. His son, *Isaac Anderson Rice*, b. Shelby Co., Ky., m. his cousin, Elizabeth J. Rice, and had issue, as follows:
  - (a) FELICIA NARCISSA RICE. m. Rev. Jeremiah M. Oldfather, D. D., and went with him to Persia, where they were missionaries for seventeen years, and later residents of Hanover, Ind..

where their children were educated. They spent eight years in Tabriz, Persia, and nine or ten years in another mission. Issue: *Jere M.*, d. aged 4 yrs., and is buried on Mt. Seir, Persia. *Annie Miriam*, m. Rev. C. R. Adams of Fargo, North Dakota; *Helen Sidwell*, m. Rev. A. R. Rieshauer of Tokio, Japan. *William Abbott*, who is Prof. in the University of Illinois, and *Charles Henry*, a student at McCormick Seminary, Chicago.

- (b) RENA RICE. Reared in Rockville, Ind., in family of her uncle, Dr. Harrison J. Rice.
- (c) MARY MIRIAM RICE. m. Rev. Chas. Little, D. D., of Wabash, Ind., and d. at age of 21 yrs.
- (d) HENRY CLAY RICE. d. in inf.
- 11 ABRAHAM RICE. b. 1783; m. and left dect., among them Mrs. Romaine.
- 12 JOHN RICE. b. 1786.
- 13 HENRY RICE. b. 1789. With his two brothers above, used to visit a good deal with his Uncle Henry in Corydon.\*
- 14 ANNA MARGARET RICE. b. 1792.
- 15 ISAAC RICE. b. Dec 25, 1795, at Rice's Fort, went to Ky. in 1806, where he m. in Shelby Co., Narcissa Montagu Allen, in 1821. She was a dau. of James and Elizabeth (Logan) Allen, who came from Rockbridge Co. (Augusta), Va. Allen was said to have been a Revolutionary soldier. Isaac and Narcissa are buried in Waveland, Ind., where they d.; he on Jan. 11, 1852, and she on Sept. 9, 1845. Had issue: 9 chil.:
- (a) DR. HARRISON JACOB RICE. b. Shelby Co., Ky., Aug. 25, 1822; m. Nannie Montagu Moxley; he. grad. in Phila. (Med. Dept. Jefferson Coll.); was for 40 yrs. a most successful physician, and left an estate of over \$75,000 at death; lived in Ind. Issue: 1, *Victoria Catherine*, b. Oct. 30, 1850; m. Jeremy Brown, and had Harrison F. and Merrill T. 2, *Henry Haller*, b. 1853; m. Bettie E. Trevey, and had Wallace and Harrison Moxley. 3, *Catherine Moxley*, b. Sept. 18, 1863; m. Maj. Frank E. Stevenson, whose sister m. Gov. Henry M. Buchtel of Colo. 4, *Leta Jane*, b. March 28, 1868; d. June 24, 1887.
- (b) ELIZABETH J. RICE. b. Shelby Co., Ky., Dec. 9, 1824; m. her cousin, Isaac A. Rice. (See above.)
- (c) JAMES MARTIN RICE. b. Shelby Co., Ky., Feb. 17, 1826; m. Mary Ellen, dau. of Cornelius and Mary Demaree, Oct. 9, 1848. Issue: *Charles Cameron*, b. 1850; m. Laura McCampbell. *Susan*

---

NOTE—\* During one of these visits the boys with their uncle had a hunt, taking with them an old mare to carry the game. They came home in the evening with the animal loaded with twenty-six wild turkeys, which afforded them feasts for several days.

*Narcissa*, b. June 18, 1853; m. Rufus Dooley, May 17, 1877, and had Channing Rice, Eliza, Ellen, and James. *William Albert*, b. Jan. 19, 1856; m. Ella McCampbell, April 4, 1882, and had Victoria E., Jas. L., and Thos. H. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 22, 1859; m. Nov. 25, 1896, Samuel W., son of David, son of Jacob, son of Rev. Peter Fullenwider, the spiritual guide and leader at Rice's Fort (see Full. Gen.); they had 2 daus., Elizabeth Rice, b. April 20, 1898, d. in inf., and Mary Emma, b. Oct. 27, 1899 (Waveland, Ind.). *Isaac Newton*; d. in inf. *Thomas Alexander*, b. Oct. 15, 1863; m. Oct. 26, 1893, Eliza. Rhoads, and had Howard, Eliz., and Frank M. *Harrison Cornelius*, b. Sept. 19, 1868; m., 1st, Nina Temple; 2d, Eliz. Hancock; has son Allen (Los Angeles).

- (d) WILLIAM HARVEY RICE. b. July 15, 1827. Lived in Tex.; m., 1st, Rebecca Taylor (one son, *Samuel*); 2d, Margaret Summerfield of Ala.
- (e) THOMAS NEWTON RICE. b. Montgomery Co., Ind., June 7, 1829; m. Margaret Digby of Belfast, Ire. Issue: *Jane Isabel*; m. J. S. Nave of Attica,, and had Margaret, who m. Mr. Johnson (Berkeley, Cal.), and Beatrice. *Margaret Digby*, who m. Chas. Finney of Attica, and had Samuel Thomas, Chas. Digby, Louise Isabel, and Arthur Morris. (T. N. Rice also had two chil., who d.)
- (f) ANNA MARGARET RICE. b. March 17, 1831; m. May 8, 1855, Levi Sidwell (Attica, Ind.). She is said to have been a woman of saintly character, and much venerated by all her family. Issue: *Wm. P.*, b. Jan. 31, 1857. *Chauncey R.*, b. Oct. 29, 1858. *Annie C.*, b. May 24, 1861; m. Chas. Stevenson. *Montagu R.*, b. June 1, 1873.
- (g) ARCHIBALD ALEXANDER RICE. b. May 26, 1832; m. Victoria J., dau. of Marshal M. Milford (Lafayette, Ind.). Issue: *Rena M.*, and *J. Robt.*, who m. Margaret Parker, and had Alex. A.
- (h) DR. JOHN THOMPSON RICE. b. Attica, Ind., Dec. 24, 1834; m. Louana, dau. of T. F. Brown. Issue: An inf., who d.; *Thos. F.* (Long Beach, Cala.); *Victoria*, and a dau., who m. *Claude Howard*.
- (i) AN INFANT, who d. July 1, 1842.

*The Descendants of Henry Rice.*

- (3) HENRY RICE. b. May 4, 1762; lived at Rice's Fort, where he was m., in Dec., 1790, to Elizabeth Leffler, a

sister of the wife of his brother Daniel. In 1807 the Indians being so very aggressive in Western Pa., he, with many others, removed to Indiana, where there was never at any time so much trouble with them. They traveled down the Ohio River on a flat-boat with their effects, to Tobacco Landing, opposite Brandenburg, Ky., where his sister, Mrs. Boone, then lived. Other members of the Boone family came with them, and their descendants still live in Harrison Co. The boats used at that time for river travel were made of green oak planks, caulked with tow, or some other pliable substance, and fastened with wooden pins to a timber frame. After a landing was made the family lived for several years in the country ten miles south of Corydon, and in 1813, when that place was made the State Capitol, they removed to Corydon, where Henry Rice built himself a comfortable two-story brick house, the first in that part of the state, and where he died.\* He was a strong, fine character, very religious, and from the first was an elder in the Presbyterian Church. He was prominent in the affairs of the town, and president of the first town board (1817). He d. in Corydon, Sept. 25, 1825, aged 63 years, and was buried in the old burying ground, now "Cedar Hill Cemetery." Elizabeth d. Sept. 28, 1831, aged 57 years.

*Chil. of Henry Rice and Elizabeth Leffler.*

- 16 ANNA RICE. b. July 7, 1792, at Rice's Fort.
- 17 ISAAC RICE. b. May 6, 1794; d. July 6, 1794, and is buried near the old fort.
- 18 REV. HENRY LEFFLER RICE. b. Rice's Fort, June 25, 1795; m., in 1822, Gertrude (sister of Dr. Van Dyke of New Jersey). He d. May 3, 1837, aged 32 yrs. (no chil.); his wife d. June 9th, following (Chambersburg, Pa.). Dr. Rice was educated in Lexington, Ky., and graduated at Troy University, 1818, and studied the-

---

\*NOTE—The original settlers of Corydon (1807) are said to have been Henry Rice and Henry Rice, Jr.; Lyman Beeman, A. Brandon, H. P. Coburn, David S. Collins, David Craig, Milo R. Davis, Davis Floyd, Patrick Flanagan, Dudley Gresham, Anthony Gwarthney, Richard M. Heth, Jonathan Hauser, Jno. T. Jamison, Geo. Jones, Jas. Kirkpatrick, Joseph McMahon, Harbin H. Moore, Robert A. New, Samuel Ruth, Thos. Spencer, Jas. G. Smith, Jas. B. Slaughter, Wm. Smith, A. D. Thom, Jno. Tipton, Wm. P. Thomasson, Ezekiel Wood and Wm. Johnson.

ology at Princeton. After serving as missionary in the west, he became pastor of the Reformed Presbyterian Church at Spottswood, N. J., and pastor, later, of the church at Chambersburg, Pa. (1834-37). Dr. Jos. H. Dubbs, in his "*History of Marshall College*," has the following: "The first blow which fell upon the young institution was the unexpected death of the President of the Board of Trustees, the Rev. Henry L. Rice, of Chambersburg. He had been enthusiastically devoted to the work of establishing the new college. His death was believed to have been caused by exposure (scarlet fever). Dr. Rauch delivered the eulogy." The church erected a handsome monument to the memory of their beloved pastor, and his beautiful and amiable wife, who had done so much for the cause. It stands in the grass in front of the edifice on South Main St., in Chambersburg, and is about three feet at the base, and seven feet high. The church stands twenty feet from the sidewalk, and is the original building erected one hundred years ago, has a beautiful white spire, and is kept in excellent repair, with exterior unchanged, though the interior has been several times remodeled and beautified. The Rev. Henry Leffler Rice and his beloved wife Gertrude are buried under the monument, which has the following inscription:

"The exclusive aim of his life was  
The glory of his Master.  
He loved his flock, the Reformed Church  
and her institutions, and dying left  
them his blessings and admonitions.  
\* \* \* \* \*  
"Finally, Brethren, farewell: be of good  
comfort: be perfect, be of one mind: live  
in peace, and the God of love and peace  
shall be with you."

- 19 LYDIA RICE. b. Jan. 12, 1798; m. Rev. Alexander Williamson.
- 20 ELIZABETH RICE. b. Rice's Fort, Jan. 26, 1800; m. Hon. John W. Payne. (*For her descendants, see Payne Gen., No. 2.*)
- 21 DAVID RICE. b. Feb. 9, 1802, at Rice's Fort; d. March 14, 1876, in Burlington, Ia. Buried there in Aspen Grove Cemetery with others of his family. He m., Nov. 20, 1838, Leonora Griffey, who was b. March 13, 1818, and d. at the age of 74 yrs, 11 mo. and 23 days. He was a very substantial man of unimpeachable integrity, always a devout Presbyterian, and an elder in the church until his death. He early removed from Corydon, Ind., to Burlington. His chil. were: *William, Mary*. b. Dec. 29, 1844; d. Dec. 11, 1893. She m. a Powers. *David J.*, b. Aug. 1847; d. Aug. 27, 1848, aged 1 yr. and 15 days. *Leannah*, b. Aug. 1, 1853; d. Aug. 26, 1854, aged 1 yr., 25 days. *Charles S.*, b. Feb. 13, 1856; d. Aug. 13, 1901. *Eliza*, lives part of the season in Burlington. *Nettie*, b. 1858; d. June 3, 1882, aged 24 yrs., 5 mo. 6 days. *James* (Judge Rice.)

- 22 JOHN RICE. b. April 16, 1804.
- 23 JACOB RICE. b. March 28, 1806, in Harrison Co., Ind. He was a merchant trader, and never m.; d. of cholera at Copperas Creek Landing, in Ill., in 1849, Nov. 20.
- 24 ISAIAH RICE. b. March 10, 1808; d. June 15, 1837, aged 29 yrs. Unm.
- 25 DANIEL RICE. (See portrait.) b. Harrison Co., Ind., March 5, 1812. Left Ind. in 1849 for the gold fields of California. Made some money, returned and removed to Burlington, Ia., where he lived with his brother David. Although unusually attractive in person and manners, he never m. He was fond of taking his nieces and nephews on pleasure trips, and once took his favorite niece, Emma Payne, on a trip up the Ohio River to Burlington, going all the way by water, and stopping off at St. Louis to see the wonderful "Planters Hotel," where they spent several days. She was 16 years old, and wrote the experience up in verse for the Corydon paper, and it was much admired. He d. Jan. 23, 1872. ("*Dear Uncle Dan.*")
- 26 SAMUEL DAVIS RICE. b. May 24, 1816; d. Sept. 5, 1831, aged 15 yrs.

### THIRD, FOURTH AND FIFTH GENERATIONS.



(16) ANNA RICE. b. at Rice's Fort, July 7, 1792; m. in 1810, James Harbison, who was b. in 1795, Aug. 21, and d. of cholera, Aug. 8, 1833, of the epidemic during that period. He was a son of John Harbison of Pa. (said to be a Revolutionary soldier), whose wife was Catherine English. Both names are old ones in Pa., and seem to have appeared first near Phila.

After the death of her husband, Anna Rice Harbison was left with a large family of children, and only one of the number was old enough to be of much service to her, those next in order of age being girls, but she bravely met her difficulties, and succeeded in rearing well the large family, giving them education, and making of them all good and useful citizens. She is buried in the little old Pfrimer burying



ground near Lanesville, Ind., the old home place. She d. Oct. 30, 1857.

*Chil. of Anna Rice and James Harbison.*

- 27 MATTHEW HARBISON. b. March 31, 1811; d. Dec. 29, 1831, unm.
- 28 ELIZABETH HARBISON. b. Nov. 22, 1813; d. 1828; m. Isaac McConn.
- 29 LYDIA HARBISON. b. March 25, 1815; d. Sept. 5, 1875; m. Addison Carpenter, and had issue: *David W.*, b. in Lanesville, Aug. 12, 1836. *Berry* and *Mary* (twins, b. Jan. 18, 1838), the former d. April 21, 1838, and the latter Jan. 19, 1838. *Adeline*, b. Feb. 3, 1843. *Samuel A.* and *James M.* (twins), b. Feb. 18, 1846; the former d. Feb. 14, 1849. *Charles F.*, b. March 10, 1849.
- 30 MARY HARBISON. b. July 10, 1817; d. Sept. 9, 1884; m. Berry W. Gwinn. Issue: *William Henry*, b. April 2, 1836; d. Feb. 4, 1855. *James Monroe*, b. Oct. 22, 1837; d. July 23, 1895. *Thomas Wooding*, b. June 25, 1840; d. Nov. 23, 1841. *Melissa Jane*, b. Sept. 22, 1841; d. Sept. 22, 1867. *Elizabeth Emily*, b. April 17, 1843. *Harriet Newell*, b. Dec. 30, 1846. *Amanda Janet*, b. Nov. 13, 1849; d. Sept. 16, 1878. *Andrew Jackson*, b. Feb. 13, 1850; d. Aug. 15, 1901. *Ashbell Wilhard Parsons*, b. Feb. 2, 1852; d. Sept. 16, 1896. *Mary Margaret*, b. Jan. 8, 1854.
- 31 SARAH HARBISON. b. Feb. 4, 1818; m. Samuel Beard.
- 32 NANCY HARBISON. b. April 18, 1819; m. James J. Gwinn. Issue: *David Monroe*, b. Dec. 20, 1837. *Elizabeth Anne*, b. Oct. 22, 1839. *George Holmes*, b. Jan. 5, 1841. *Nancy Mildred*, b. 1843.
- 33 HENRY HARBISON. b. Dec. 29, 1820; m. Harriet Phipps.
- 34 CATHERINE HARBISON. b. July 10, 1821; d. Nov. 30, 1868; m. Iverson Lynn, son of Craven Lynn. Issue: *Emily*, who m. the Hon. Wm. T. Zenor, member of Congress from the Corydon District.\*
- 35 JOSEPH HARBISON. b. June 8, 1828; m. Martha Ruth. Issue: *Anne*, b. Jan. 23, 1849. *Kate*, b. Nov. 5, 1850. *Joseph A.* b. Jan. 22, 1852. *Martha E.*, b. April 17, 1854. *Alice I.*, b. Nov. 7, 1857. *James Monroe*, b. Sept. 6, 1860. *Charles Elmer*, b. May 28, 1865.
- 36 MARGARET J. HARBISON. b. Aug. 18, 1831.
- 37 JOHN HARBISON. b. April 8, 1833; m., 1st, Mary Gresham at Lanesville; 2d, Nancy Ruth.
- 38 DAVID HARBISON. b. March 26, 1834; m. Malinda C. Ruth, Aug. 5, 1849. Issue: *James A.*, b. Dec. 10, 1850; d. Dec. 4, 1853. *Will-*

---

NOTE—\* Hon. William T. Zenor was b. three miles from Corydon, Ind. (a son of Philip and Annie Zenor), April 30, 1846. Educated at the Seminary of Prof. Jas. G. May. Studied law with the late Judge D. W. LaFollette of New Albany. Was a law partner of Judge Fred Mathes in Corydon. Prosecuting Attorney for the Dist. before 1882, and in 1884 elected Judge of the Judicial Circuit; re-elected in 1890, and Member of Congress after that date for ten years.

*iam*, b. Aug. 30, 1852; d. Oct. 15, 1853. *Anna M.*, b. July 18, 1854. *Mary E.*, b. Aug. 2, 1856. *Henry*, b. Sept. 2, 1858; d. Dec. 9, 1859. *Harriet E.*, b. Sept. 15, 1861. *David B.*, b. Sept. 7, 1864; d. July 14, 1884. *Morris M.*, b. Nov. 7, 1866. *C. Henry*, b. Oct. 6, 1868. *Berry G.* and *George V. H.*, twins, b. May 9, 1871; the latter d. Dec. 13, 1875. *Lydia C.*, b. Feb. 7, 1874; d. Sept. 27, 1906.

- 39 JAMES HARBISON. b. March 26, 1834; m., 1st, Georgian Morris; 2d, Mary Kinzer. Issue by 1st wife: *Emma*, b. May 12, 1856. *Hattie*, b. Aug. 11, 1858. *Eliza*, b. March 11, 1860. *Adeline*, b. Jan. 14, 1862. *Eudora*, b. June 7, 1865. *Georgia Anne*, b. June 18, 1867. *William*, b. Jan. 17, 1870.



DANIEL RICE (25).

(Son of Henry Rice and Elizabeth Leffler.)

(19) LYDIA RICE. b. Wash. Co., Pa., Jan. 12, 1798; m. in 1826 to Rev. Alexander Williamson, who for thirteen years was pastor of the first Presbyterian Church of Corydon, Ind., where he d. July 14, 1849. She d. Sept. 3, 1862, in Bridgeton, N. J. Had issue:

- 40 DAVID BRAINERD WILLIAMSON. b. Oct. 14, 1827; d. Aug. 18, 1906; m., in 1851, Anna Northrop, who d. in 1884. He was a very bright, original writer. Lived in Phila., and was connected with the *Enquirer* and other well-known papers, and during the Civil War was war correspondent, and did much fine work. He was for a long time in Washington, D. C., doing reportorial work. Had issue: *Maria Miller*, who lives in Phila., and is a teacher in the public schools, unm. *Elizabeth Northrop*, b. 1854 (m. L. H. Wilson, and has one dau., who is a teacher, also, in public schools of Phila.). *Alexander Hepburn*, b. 1855, and *William Henry*, b. 1857; d. 1884.
- 41 HARRIET NEWELL WILLIAMSON. b. Dec. 12, 1829; m. in May, 1852, the Rev. John Crozier. In addition to the chil. enumerated she had five others, who d. in inf. Issue: *Alexander Williamson*, *Harriet Lydia*, m. Rev. Geo. Knox. *David Edgar*, *Charles McKnight* and *Robert Hepburn*.
- 42 ELIZABETH ANN JUDSON WILLIAMSON. b. May 21, 1832.
- 43 MARY REBECCA WILLIAMSON. b. 1835; d. 1851.
- 44 WILLIAM HENRY WILLIAMSON. b. Feb. 25, 1837; m., 1865, Dora S. Tripp. He d. Oct. 30, 1908. He was a successful teacher in schools, academies and colleges until the day of his death. Issue: *John Alexander*, *Lydia J.*, *Anne*, *Harriet*, *Philip*, *William Henry*, *Charles Brainerd*, *Robert*. One of the sons is a business man, and the other three are teachers.

(20) ELIZABETH RICE. b. Jan. 26, 1800; m. Hon. John W. Payne. She was a small, bright, brown-eyed, handsome woman, and had wonderful executive ability, both in business matters and in rearing and educating her family. Her children were: *Dr. Henry Rice Payne*, *Judge Jonathan Payne*, *Rev. Jno. W. Payne*, *Elizabeth Emily Payne* (m. Hon. H. P. H. Bromwell), *Dr. Wm. Alexander Payne*, and *Dr. Robert Leffler Payne*. (For a more extended notice, see *Payne Gen.*, No. 2, and *Bromwell Gen.*, No. 104).



(22) JOHN RICE. b. in Wash. Co., Pa., April 16, 1804; d. in Crawfordsville, Ind., at the age of 94 years, Feb. 5, 1898; m., 1st, Sophia Hinsdale, of Hinesburg, Vt., a lady of fine accomplishments and education, who had come to Indiana to teach. The wedding was on June 29, 1829 (by the Rev. Alexander Williamson), at Mauckport, Ind. He m., 2d, Nancy, dau. of Robert Baldwin of Blue River, near Corydon (Feb.

20, 1849). John Rice was a merchant miller, a man of great sense and sagacity, very firm, very honest, religious, a supporter of the church, a strong Presbyterian, always an elder in the church, training his family to strict religious observances. In politics he was conservative, Republican, very pronounced in his views. In business life he was greatly respected, and his word was always as good as his note.

He built a large mill in Corydon, and on Aug. 10, 1856, it was burned to the ground, entailing a total loss of \$20,000. He rebuilt the mill, but a short time afterwards thought best to go to New Albany, and built there a large brick mill on Main St., and was doing a very good business when the Civil War began. He had made several shipments of flour to New Orleans and Memphis, amounting to \$8,000, but before getting returns from these shipments war was declared, the ports blockaded, and this proved a total loss. He was then 57 years of age, with a large family, and the clouds of financial embarrassment never afterward lifted. He was a man of so much deep religious conviction, however, that he was enabled to bear with fortitude these misfortunes, and died a happy and untroubled death. He removed to Bloomington, Ind., in 1864, and in 1870 to Crawfords-

ville, his last home, where he had the care in his declining years of his devoted daughter, Mary (Mrs. Truax).

In his old age he was fond of reminiscences of his long and useful life. One of these is so pretty as to deserve record: "I recall very plainly a scene of a time when my sisters Lydia and



LYDIA ANNA RICE (51).

Elizabeth sat in an up-stairs room singing "*Coronation.*" Suddenly the roof and windows were covered with martins. So vividly did this scene impress me that, almost unconsciously, I seemed to be singing, "*All Hail the Power of Jesus' Name,*" and was immediately joined by these two sisters, and a chorus of others singing this same tune and hymn. As it was finished I heard in imagination my mother's voice as she used to often sing as she sat and helped me rock the cradle, "*Come Ye that Love the Lord, and Let Your Joys be Known.*" From that day to this these voices have been with me constantly, cheering the last days of my life." The hymn, "How Firm a Foundation, Ye Saints of the Lord," was sung to him at his request, as his spirit took its flight.

*Issue (By First Wife, Sophia).*

- 45 GERTRUDE HOYT RICE. b. May 1, 1830; d. (Corydon), Oct. 11, 1845.
- 46 EMELINE JUDSON RICE. b. Aug. 5, 1832; d. of cholera, Sept. 15, 1833.
- 47 ——— RICE (a son). b. Sept. 15, 1833; d. Sunday following.
- 48 MARTHA EMELINE RICE. b. Nov. 7, 1834; d. May 8, 1842.
- 49 MARY ELIZABETH RICE. b. Aug. 8, 1836; m. in New Albany, Ind., Feb. 26, 1863, Rev. W. B. Truax, a Presbyterian minister of Chicago. She was educated in New Albany, became a teacher there, and in Kentucky in Stanton and Huntville Academies. Mr. Truax later in life was financial agent for the McCormick Theological Seminary in Chicago, and was Supt. of Missions for the American Sunday School Union. He d. Feb. 23, 1885. She assisted Judge Sanford Hinsdale of Denver, Colo., in the compilation of the Hinsdale Genealogy. No chil.
- 50 HENRY MARTIN RICE. b. March 14, 1838; m. June 26, 1867, in Washington, Ind. Mrs. Alma Sherman. She d. June 12, 1880. He then went to Kansas, and later to Minneapolis, Minn., where he was in the flour milling business. He was a deacon in the Presbyterian Church there at the time of the death, which was sudden (while in church), April 30, 1891. No issue:
- 51 LYDIA ANNA RICE. b. April 22, 1840; m. in Crawfordsville, Ind., Sept. 6, 1871, by the Rev. R. F. Caldwell to Alfred Ryors. One son, *Dr. Ernest Hinsdale Ryors*, b. Aug. 15, 1872. He grad. at the Salt Lake Collegiate Institute in 1892, and in 1896 at the University of

Michigan (medical dept.). She lives in Parkville, Mo. She was for years a very successful teacher in Bloomington, Ind.

- 52 SUSAN HUNTINGTON RICE. b. May 11, 1842; m. Lieut. Col. Robert Ellis Bryant, May 14, 1874 (Crawfordsville, Ind.). Issue: *Edith E.*, b. July 24, 1875 (who m. Chase Harding, an attorney, a graduate of Wabash College, 1896, and soldier in the Spanish war. They have had Susan, b. June 1, 1907; d. Aug 28, 1907, and Robert Bryant, b. Dec. 19, 1908). *Frank*, b. May 24, 1877. Col. Bryant, d. Dec. 21, 1906.
- 53 THEODORE F. RICE. b. May 7, 1844; m. Edith M. Price, Sept. 19, 1871. Had their honeymoon during the great Chicago fire. Lived in Chicago, where he was for twenty-five years Vice-Pres. of the firm of Bradbury, Smith & Co. (paper), and was also connected with other important business enterprises of that city. He d. in 1907, leaving a large estate. His residence was for a long time on Woodlawn Ave., near the campus of Chicago University. Issue: *Anna Gill Rice*, b. April 22, 1873; d. same day. *Edith G. Rice*; b. May 30, 1874. *Wm. Price Rice*, b. Feb. 18, 1877. *Robert H. Rice*, b. Jan. 1, 1879. *Henry H. Rice*, b. Feb. 27, 1880. *Gilman S. Rice.*, b. Dec. 27, 1882; d. May 3, 1883. *Theodore F. Rice*, b. Oct. 5, 1889. *Gordon Rice*, b. June 21, 1896.

*Chil. of John Rice by Second Wife.*

- 54 RUTH SOPHIA RICE. b. in Corydon, Feb. 4, 1850; d. in 1907. Educated in New Albany, where she attended a private school, taught by Mrs. Michael C. Kerr, whose husband afterward became Speaker of the House of Representatives at Washington, D. C. During these years Ruth was never tardy, and never missed a single question in any recitation. She was m. to James E. Kenton of Springfield, Mo., Sept. 6, 1871. Her husband was always an elder in the Presbyterian Church. He d. in 1897. Issue: *William R.*, b. Jan. 26, 1873; d. same day. *Edna Baldwin*, b. March 17, 1875. *Maurice Dunlap*, b. Jan. 13, 1877. *Mabel Ruth*, b. May 28, 1879.
- 55 JOHN B. W. RICE. m. Mollie Hoover, Jan. 31, 1883. Lives in Crawfordsville. He was b. Oct. 12, 1851.
- 56 LUCINDA J. RICE. b. May 24, 1853; d. Sept. 20, 1863.
- 57 HATTIE CORNELIA RICE. b. June 23, 1855; m. Wm. H. Kent, Oct. 15, 1874. Lived in Topeka, Kan. Issue: *Willie Rice*, b. Oct. 9, 1875. *Louise Breckenridge*, b. Jan. 21, 1878. *Mary J.*, b. Feb. 14, 1882. *Bertha*, b. April 1, 1888; d. April 12, 1888. *Mabel E.*, b. April 30, 1890.
- 58 WILLIAM BALDWIN RICE. b. Nov. 19, 1860; d. Aug. 27, 1863. "Little Willie," as he was called, was the pet of the family. At the

age of two years he could sing, all unaided, many war songs of the time, such as "*Tramp, Tramp, Tramp,*" and "*Rally 'Round the Flag, Boys,*" which he had learned at the two soldiers' hospitals in New Albany, Ind., near where his father lived. He was a great comfort to the wounded soldiers, sick and far from home, and used to give performances for them in these places, and was idolized by them. He had blue eyes and a profusion of golden curls piled up on his head, and wore little pink cambric frocks braided in white. He was a very angelic little child. (d. of diphtheria; was b. in Corydon).

*The Descendants of Catherine.*

(8) CATHERINE RICE (dau. of Jacob, 1st, and Anne), b. Dec. 9, 1768; d. Jan. 19, 1842, aged 73 years, 11 months; m., 1st, Henry Fullenwider, who died soon of malaria (*for her descendants by this see Fullenwider, Gen.*); m., 2d, April 11, 1793, Jonathan Boone, nephew of the famous Daniel Boone, of Ky., he being a son of Squire and Jane Boone, and b. Aug. 30, 1766, and d. March 9, 1831, and lived at Rice's Fort, at Brandenburg, Ky., and in Alton, Ind. He was a man very much inclined to love a life of adventure, and a story is related of him that on one occasion, early in the morning, he started to a neighbor's house to borrow some fire, and, passing along the shore of the Ohio River (near Brandenburg), he noticed a boat with oars and other conveniences moored near the banks, and the temptation was so irresistible that he immediately got into it for a little sail, at first intending to defer borrowing the fire only a few moments, but he did not return for several months. The story does not include the feelings of his wife and the children who had to go themselves for the fire. But he was a fine, whole-souled fellow, and was idolized by his family, and they easily forgot these small slips of memory. It is said that he was clever in many ways in addition to being a fine hunter. One of his descendants has a book which he wrote, quite a wonderful piece of workmanship, binding and all most remarkable, made entirely by him, written in a fine style of penmanship, and exhibiting



much scientific knowledge, and for that day and age (a hundred years ago) is marvelous.\*

*Chil. of Catherine and Jonathan Boone.*

- (A) FRANCES ANNE BOONE (Fanny). b. Jan. 16, 1794; m. her cousin, Col. Hiram C. Boone, of Meade Co., Ky. (b. July 3, 1789).
- (B) ISAIAH BOONE. b. Sept. 25, 1795; d. early.
- (C) SOPHIA BOONE. d. in early womanhood (said to have been a beauty); m. Lewis Carroll.

*Children of (A) Frances Anne Boone, and Col. Hiram C. Boone.*

- (a) GRANDISON H. BOONE. b. Feb. 19, 1814; m. Nancy, dau. of Judge Stevenson, who came from Va., to what is now Derry Co., Ind. Issue: *Hannibal*, b. Sept. 15, 1840; d. unm. Sept. 4, 1873. *John*, b. Oct. 8, 1842; d. April 14, 1892; m. Lulu A. Riddle, and had 6 chil.: 1st, Chas., who lives in Brandon, Tex.; has m. Clara Rochelle and has Daniel. 2d, Delle. 3d, Grace. 4th, Fanny, who m. Jos. Boyd (Tex.). 5th, Lucy. 6th, Emma. The 3d child of Grandison H. Boone was *James R.*, b. Sept. 20, 1845, who enacts the role of bachelor uncle to an admiring circle of little Boones in Brandon, Tex. *Fannie S.*, b. Oct. 26, 1848; m. Frank Keltz, and lives in Vernon, Tex.; has Eugene, Nellie, Grace, Bennie, Albert, Lulu. *Richard Boone*, b. March 10, 1854; was the 6th child of Grandison H. Boone, and he never m., and d. Aug. 21, 1874. The 5th child was *Clay*, b. Nov. 2, 1851; d. Dec. 8, 1870. *Hiram C. Boone* was b. Jan. 24, 1857; d. April 13, 1859.
- (b) RATLIFF R. BOONE. b. Nov. 5, 1816; m. Sallie France; went to Mo.; has desc. living near Agency. Issue: *Fanny*; m. Daniel Hunt; *John*, *Hiram*; *Malvina*, m. Dr. Dowell; *Victoria*; *Susan*, who m. H. Boone Ray.
- (c) JOHN TIPTON BOONE (named for Senator Tipton, noted in early Ind. history). b. March 27, 1819; m. Eliza Brazier of St. Louis, Mo., and had *Medora*, or "Dora," who m. Mr. Caldwell, and had 7 or 8 chil. She was reared in the family

---

\*The binding is bear-skin; the leaves are very thick and fastened to the cover with leather strings; the book measures 16x10x1 inch, and on the first page are the words: "JONATHAN BOONE, his book. A. D. 1787." The subject is surveying; there are no family records in the book.

It has been handed down to the oldest grandchild of the Boone name, and is now owned by Charles Boone of Texas (Brandon), and will pass to his baby, little DANIEL BOONE.

of Col. Hiram C. Boone of Ky. John Tipton Boone was lost in 1849 on his way overland to Cal.

---

NOTE—After the death of Frances Anne Boone, Col. Hiram C. Boone rem. to Mrs. Staples (*nee* Renfro), and had further issue: *Sarah Jane Boone*, b. Aug. 22, 1822. *Frances Anne Clementine Boone*, b. July 4, 1827. *Samuel H. Boone*, b. July 15, 1828. *James M. Boone*, b. May 12, 1832. *Junius B. Boone*, b. March 28, 1834. *Victoria Boone*, b. July 11, 1837; m. Judge Douglas of Corydon, Ind., and had Wm. B. Douglas and Maude Douglas (the former is now U. S. Examiner of Surveys in Washington, D. C.). *Malvina Boone*, b. Sept. 19, 1839. *Col. Hiram C. Boone, Jr.*, b. April 29, 1842; m. twice, 1st, Letitia Caldwell, by whom he had son, Hugh Caldwell Boone, and, 2d, Mary E. Park, who had Rowan Lee, Roberta Jane, Dr. Geo. P. (d. in Colo.), Ellen, who m. C. D. Blakey in Colo Springs, Sallie Harstan, Victoria, Samuel H., and Anna Catherine Boone.

(*Frances Anne Clementine* m. Dr. Ray of Louisville, Ky., and *Malvina* m. Thos. Hite. *Roberta*, dau. of Col. Hiram C. Boone, Jr.; m. Wm. L., son of Wm. Hayden Fullenwider, son of Peter Rice Fullenwider, son of Henry, son of Catherine Rice above; (8) by first marriage.)

---

NOTE—Squire Boone, the father of Jonathan, Moses and Isalah Boone, of Kentucky and Indiana, and brother of Daniel Boone, was buried in a cave in Harrison Co., Ind.; was killed by Indians and scalped, it is said. The Boones emigrated from Bucks Co., Pa., to N. C. in 1748, during the time when that country was being colonized. They were Quakers, and this partly accounts for the way in which Daniel could always live with the Indians, and never have trouble with them. He was greatly beloved by them, and must have been a very humane man and of utmost integrity and beauty of character. He was adopted at one time by an old chief as his son, and historians have related accounts of the ceremonies used on this occasion. He was born in Bucks Co., Pa., Feb. 11, 1735, one of the sons of Squire, Boone and Sarah Morgan, and his grandfather was George Boone, who came from Eng. in 1717. Daniel was induced to go to Kentucky by the noted explorer John Finley, who, in 1767, had visited this wilderness and told of its wonders. He made several trips back and forth, and was employed by the government to negotiate treaties with the Indians. Daniel, m. Rebecca Bryan, and is said to have had the following children: *Col. Daniel Morgan Boone*, who lived in La., and d. about 1860, aged 80 yrs. *James Boone* and *Israel Boone* (killed by Indians). *Jesse Boone*, who came to La. in 1806, and d. a few yrs. later in St. Louis, Mo. *Major Nathan Boone*, who lived in La., and in Green Co., Mo.; *Jemima Boone*, and *Rebecca, Susanna* and *Lavina Boone*, the three last living marrying and dying in Ky. Daniel's brothers and sisters all lived to a great age. George d. in Shelby Co., Ky., Nov., 1820, aged 83. Samuel d. aged 88. Jonathan at the age of 86. Mrs. Wilcox, a sister, at the age of 91, and Mrs. Grant and Mrs. Smith, other sisters, attained the age of 84 yrs. Daniel Boone d. in Mo., Sept. 26, 1820, aged 86. (*Niles Reg.*, Vol. XIX.)

It is said in history that Gov. Caleb F. Bennet, 15th Governor of Delaware (1835-1837), was a grandson of Mary, a sister of Daniel Boone, and the second Governor of Indiana was Ratliff Boone, who was probably a near relative. He represented Indiana for many years in Congress, and lived in Corydon. The Boones were said to have been related to the Leas family, still living in Oley, Berks Co., Pa. The names of Daniel's brothers and sisters were, Israel, Sarah, Samuel, Jonathan, Elizabeth, Mary, George, Edward, Squire, and Hannah.

### *Some Descendants of Nicholas Rice.*

NICHOLAS RICE. Came from Pa. (some say Va.), to Hardinsburg, Ky., when his son Jacob was 4 years old, thought to be a cousin of Henry Rice of Corydon. Had chil., as follows:

- (a) JACOB RICE. (Always claimed that John Rice of Crawfordsville was his second cousin). b. Jan. 26 or 28, 1780; m. Oct. 21, 1802, Susannah Peckinpaugh. His son found him dead not far from the house April 4, 1840. They lived at Fort Hardin, where Hardinsburg, Ky., now stands, and there Jacob saved the life of old Mr. William Hardin, brother of Robert Hardin. The chil. of Jacob and Susanna Rice were:

*Polly Rice.* b. 1807; d. 1828 (said to have been a poetess).

*Catherine Rice.* b. June 25, 1809; m. Nov. 16, 1838, Wm. Roberts, one of 20 chil. of Thos. Francis Roberts. Catherine d. Dec. 12, 1860. Wm. d. Aug. 21, 1903, in Concordia, Ky., where they had lived for over 50 yrs. They had 9 chil.

*Nicholas Rice.* b. May 2, 1811; m. Miss Samuels, and went to Iowa.

*Elizabeth Rice.* b. Dec. 30, 1814; m. Wm. Read Hollcroft (son of Nathaniel). 4 chil. She d. Feb. 8, 1874, and Wm. d. Dec. 5, 1897. (Alton.) One of her daughters was *Marcia Gertrude*, who became the first wife of Prof. Temple H. Dunn of Marengo, Ind. (Supt. of Schools).

*Marilda Rice.* b. June 19, 1816; m. Hiram B. Maylin (Alton). Children: Marilda, who d. in 1899, and Hiram, who d. in 1876. *Jonathan Rice*, b. April 15, 1818; m. Eliz. Scott. Lived in Dallas City, Ill.; d. April 27, 1894. (She survives.)

*Sallie Rice.* b. May 5, 1820; d. early.

*Susan Rice.* b. 1822; m. June 8, 1845, Greenburg Roberts, a brother of Wm. (above). Lived in Concordia, Ky. He d. Nov. 11, 1851; she d. July 24, 1860; 4 chil.

*Abner Kneeland Rice.* b. May 12, 1825; m., 1851, Louisa Harriet Leas, dau. of Elizabeth Fullenwider and Geo. Leas. (See *Fullenwider Gen.*). She d. June 3, 1874, and he d. Nov. 11, 1900; 6 chil.

*Mary Adeline Rice.* b. July 27, 1828; m., 1846, Elijah Posey Tipton Hollcroft, half brother to Wm. R. Hollcroft. He d. July 23, 1898, Alton, Ill.; 12 chil. (NOTE—Nathaniel and Benjamin Hollcroft were brothers of E. P. T. Hollcroft.)

- (b) JONATHAN RICE. Lived and d. near Henderson, Ill.  
 (c) CHRISTINA RICE. m. John Peckinpaugh.  
 (d) RACHEL RICE. Became 2d wife of John Peckinpaugh, and had a dau., now Mrs. Ammon, who is living in Nebraska, aged 85 yrs. (Nancy). Rachel m., 1st, a Mr. Edwards, by whom she had 5 chil.  
 (e) BETSEY RICE. (Bruner.)



THE OLD GERMAN BIBLE OF PETER FULLENWIDER (1752) USED  
AT RICE'S FORT.

## THE FULLENWIDER FAMILY.

REV. PETER FULLENWIDER. Came from Switzerland to Hagerstown, Md., in 1752, with his young wife, making the voyage in thirteen weeks; in mid-ocean they were called upon to give up their only child, which they consigned to the waves. He was a preacher of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, and it is said had two brothers who also came to America, near the same time, and went to the South Carolina settlements, where their descendants still live, though spelling the name somewhat differently—Fullwiler or Fullwider—and having many of the family traits and resemblance. The name is said by family tradition to be only about three hundred years old; there is an interesting and curious story as to its origin; it is said that the ancestor who first adopted the name was a “morganatic” son of a nobleman of the Royal family of Holland, and as he could not legally assume his father’s name, he was called Full-wiler, or Veul-wiler, which meant in Dutch a wild or strong colt, he being as child and man of remarkable strength and activity. This Fullwiler, or his son, passed into Germany, where the name in High Dutch became Fullenwider. This story is related by Dr. Austin L. Fullenwider of Plaza, Wash., who was a son of Dr. Fullenwider, who married Jane Houston, a niece of Gen. Sam Houston, of Texas fame. His father was one of the younger sons of Jacob, son of Rev. Peter Fullenwider, and had written the story out for the family to have and hand down, and stated that it was a tradition of his grandfather.

In coming to the new world it had been the desire of the Rev. Peter Fullenwider to convert the Indians, and it was on this mission that he sought the border countries. It is probable that he experienced great disappointment in this work, but no doubt found much to do in preaching righteousness to the mem-

bers of his own race, and was a power for good wherever he so-journed; he was at many of the forts, at Rice's, Boone's, most likely at Wright's block-house, and at Doddridge's and Vance and Miller's forts, all of which lay in close distance of each other except that of Boone. The Indian atrocities became so dreadful that traveling was most difficult, yet in 1783 he is said to have gone to Kentucky, where the family lived in constant fear of assassination. One of his little grandchildren, a boy about three years old, was taken and scalped, and his body left in a field. The family at the time had thought him inside the house, but found too late that he had taken his cup of bread and milk outside to eat, and had been carried off before they learned their mistake. On another occasion a son-in-law was killed and scalped by the Indians, and also his eldest son Peter, but this was possibly after the father's death. One Sunday as he, with several of the grandchildren, was returning from meeting, which had been held at some distance from the block-house, a company of Indians drove up, and demanded their surrender; the young people put spurs to the horses and managed to reach the fort, but the old grandfather was walking, and could not follow; he threw up his hands in sign of surrender, but the savages let him go on, and he finally reached the block-house in safety.

He died in Shelby Co., Ky., in 1799, and was buried under the house, safe from Indian scalp-hunters. The old Bible, illustrated above, was brought by him from Switzerland in 1752, and has been carried in all his wanderings, taking part in the many picturesque incidents of his remarkable career. To him it was as the cherished treasure of his heart. Although it weighed thirty pounds, it was carried on horseback all over the country, and from its pages the little congregations at Rice's and many of the other forts were taught the Gospel. Many were the Indian companies that listened to his translations from this book, for he tried to study their language as far as he could.

In old age it was for years his custom to sit at a long table

and read from this cherished volume, and daily he could be seen, his silvery locks falling over his shoulders, stooping over the book, enjoying its promises and enraptured with its beauties. One morning when his little grandsons were tiny boys playing about the house with their little sisters and cousins, the venerable grandparent was found to be dead with his face in the old Bible. "*God had taken him thus,*" it was said.

*The following list of his children is thought to include all the sons, but there may have been one or two daughters, whose names are not now known; his wife was named Barbara:*

- 1 MARY FULLENWIDER. b. Hagerstown, Md.; m., 1st, Mr. Lutze (killed by Indians); 2d, Wm. Cooper; her dau. Polly m. Jacob Rice.
- 2 BARBARA FULLENWIDER. m. Samuel Ryker.
- 3 PETER FULLENWIDER. m. Nancy Rice (?). He was b. probably in Hagerstown, Md., and was killed by Indians in Ky. (?)
- 4 HENRY FULLENWIDER. d. of malaria, leaving a small family; m. Catherine Rice, dau. of Jacob, of Rice's Fort. There is uncertainty as to which of these brothers m. Catherine, but there seems to be evidence that it was Henry.
- 5 ELIZABETH FULLENWIDER. m. Wm. Carr; among other issue had *Barbara*, who was reared by her uncle Jacob, and m. Gerardus Ryker Robbins, and had dau. Sarah, who m. Wm. Carroll Young, and Mrs. Young still lives in Ind., aged 84 yrs. (b. Feb. 5, 1826). Other issue of *Barbara* and Mr. Robbins were: *Elizabeth, Isaac, Anne, Jacob, Sarah, Charity, Catherine.*
- 6 ANNA FULLENWIDER. m. Thos. Infield. Lived in Ind.
- 7 JACOB FULLENWIDER. b. in Hagerstown, Md., June 2, 1767; m. Catherine, dau. of Christopher Winter.

#### SECOND GENERATION.

*(The Descendants of Henry.)*

*(Rev. Peter 1)*

(4) HENRY FULLENWIDER. m. Catherine Rice and had two chil. Lived at Rice's Fort, Pa., and at Boone's Fort, Ky. Had 400 acres of land in Wash. Co., Pa., in 1781.

8 ELIZABETH FULLENWIDER. b. 1785 in Shelby Co., Ky; m. Geo. Leas.

9 HENRY FULLENWIDER. b. Dec. 19, 1788.

(*Henry, Rev. Peter, 1*).

(8) ELIZABETH FULLENWIDER. b. Shelby Co., Ky., 1785; d. Alton, Ind., May 14, 1869; m. in Shelby Co., Ky., George Leas, who d. in 1859. (The name of Leas is an old one in Oley, Bucks Co., Pa., where they are related and intermarried with the Boones long before the time of the settlement of Ky.). Elizabeth and George are said to have lived at Boone's Fort, and later came to Clark Co., Ind., and then to Alton, where they have numerous descendants.

*Chil. of Elizabeth and George Leas.*

- I. RICE BOONE LEAS. b. 1806; d. unmar. in 1876, Dec. 20.
- II. CECELIA LEAS. b. 1810; d. unmar. in 1858 (?).
- III. ELVIRA LEAS. b. April 6, 1812; m. Burton Parr, and, 2d, George Riddle. By 1st marriage she had one child, and three by the 2d, as follows:
  - (a) *Burton Jefferson Parr.* b. April 24, 1832; d. Oct. 17, 1900; m. Lucinda Riley, Dec. 11, 1859, and had 9 chil.: 1st, Edward Everett Parr, b. Sept. 29, 1860; m. Mary Emily Gaither, and had Clarence, Burton, May, Edw., Wm., Robert, Harry, Mary Belle, Frank, and an infant, unnamed. 2d, Robert Henry Parr, b. Jan. 25, 1863, and drowned when a child, June 7, 1866. 3d, Cora Julia Parr. 4th, Minnie Belle Parr, b. Oct. 20, 1867; d. May 12, 1900. 5th, Fannie Ellen Parr, b. Jan. 14, 1870; m. 1900, Marshal Ney Fullenwinder, Jr., of Ky., and has one dau., Ruth Ellen, b. June 13, 1901. 6th, Mary Adeline Parr. 7th, Elijah Posey Tipton Parr, b. Nov. 15, 1874; m. Helen (dau. of James and Adeline Rice), and lived in Alton, Ind. (dau. Ermine Amelia). 8th, Burton Jefferson Parr, b. March 3, 1877. 9th, Percy Rayborn Parr, b. May 23, 1880.
  - (b) *Henry Rice Riddle* (Elvira's first child by 2d marriage). Was a soldier in the 1st Ind. Cavalry, Union Army, served three years, and d. at Pine Bluff, Ark., on his way home. Unmar.
  - (c) *James Riddle.* Soldier in Co. H, 49th Ind. Inf. Reg.; d. in the army at Young's Point, La. Unmar.
  - (d) *William Emory Riddle.* b. Feb. 16, 1846; m., 1878, Catherine, dau. of Milton Williams; lives in Corydon, Ind. Issue: Jesse Riddle, b. 1879; d. 1884; Bettie Elvira Riddle (a teacher in Carydon schools, grad. 1899). Ida Rayborn Riddle, b. 1886; grad. in 1903; m. Peter Rice Fullenwider (had Catherine Eliza-



beth, who died in inf., and Robert Riddle Fullenwider). Jessie Lillian Riddle, who is manager of the Corydon Telephone Exchange; Temple Riddle, b. Sept. 25, 1893, and Kate Lee Riddle, b. Feb. 26, 1896, d. Dec. 3, 1898.

- IV. INDIANA LEAS. m. Oliver Parr (Ills.). Had *Isabel*, who m. Mr. Buck; *Jennie* (who m. Mr. Neal and had son Fred), and *Mary*, who m. Mr. Draper (Ills.).
- V. LOUISA HARRIET LEAS. b. 1822; d. June 3, 1874; m. Abner Kneeland Rice (see descendants of Nicholas Rice, p. 199, Rice Gen.). Issue: *Oscar Alonzo Rice*, b. Aug. 13, 1852; d. Oct. 11, 1900; m., 1886, Alice Ferris, who d. Feb. 20, 1893, leaving one child, Eva Altha Rice; he m., 2d, Emily Casbon, and had Temple Rice; and Betty Rice, who d. in inf. (Cheyenne, Wyo.). *Leantine Rice*, b. Aug. 11, 1856; d. March 19, 1876. *Arthur Kneeland Rice*, b. Oct. 23, 1858 (m. Jessie Templeton, and has Maud Imogene, Arthur Kneeland, Robert Templeton Rice), *Tekama, Neb.*; Eugene Rice (unmar.), and Imogene Rice.
- VI. MELISSA JACINTHA LEAS. b. Feb. 2, 1823; d. March 10, 1855 (in Helena, Ark.); m. Jan. 10, 1841, William, son of Larkin Dunn of Va.; b. March 1, 1816; d. Jan. 25, 1848. She m., 2d, Franklin Cunningham of Ky. Issue:
  - (a) *Edmund Tipton Dunn*. b. Dec. 29, 1841; d. April 13, 1860.
  - (b) *William Rice Dunn*. b. July 9, 1843; m., 1866, Martha Virginia Johnson, and has Marcia Viola, b. April 22, 1867 (m. Dr. Jas. Morton Jenkins of Cortland, Ind., and has Wm. Irving Jenkins, Jesse Morton Jenkins, and Temple Burch Jenkins). Wm. R. Dunn and Martha V. had also Dr. Jesse Temple Dunn, who is a physician and surgeon in Louisville, Ky., b. Nov. 9, 1868, and m. in 1891 Ida M. Peck, b. Oct. 20, 1868. 3d, Bertha B. Dunn, b. July 28, 1871; d. April 14, 1873. They also had an adopted niece, Marcia Wenona Newhouse, b. Aug. 2, 1885, who m. Kelsa Botthorff of Seymour, Ind. Wm. Rice Dunn was a soldier in Co. K., 38th Ind. Inf., and was chief musician of the regiment.
  - (c) *Prof. Temple Hawkins Dunn*. b. Feb. 6, 1846. Soldier in Co. H, 49th Ind. Inf., Union Army, and is prominent as an educator in Ind., being Supt. of Schools, and has been for several years connected with advanced educational movements in the state. He has been greatly interested in collecting and preserving the record of the families of Leas, Fullenwider, Boone, Rice, etc., as it is. He m., 1876, Marcia Gertrude, dau. of Capt. Wm. R. Holleroft, and they have lived in Alton, Ind., though teaching abroad; she was b. Dec. 28, 1846, and d. Aug. 2, 1903, and he m., 2d, Mrs. Mary E. (Weathers) Hedrick of Marengo.

Ind., who d. Oct. 6, 1908; 3 chil. (all by 1st wife). Bettie Dunn, b. Jan. 13, 1877, grad. in Quincy, Ill., and m., 1906, Dr. Thomas Clyde Emerick, a son of Capt. John and Christina Emerick of Alton, Ind. They live in Mt. Vernon, Ind., and have two adopted children, John Temple Emerick and Julia Catherine Emerick. Prof. Dunn had, further, two sons, twins, b. Aug. 28, 1878, William Raymond Dunn, and William Merle Dunn; the first d. Sept. 22 and the second Sept 23 of the same year.

- (d) *Louisa Anne Jacintha Dunn*. b. Dec. 20, 1847; m. Jan. 3, 1867, Robert Riley, b. Jan. 23, 1840; a soldier in Co. H, 23d Ind. Inf. (Civil War). They have lived in Alton, Ind. Issue: Burton Riley, b. Oct. 13, 1867; d. Aug. 18, 1872. Temple Dunn Riley, b. Nov. 17, 1869; m., 1st, Leona Wheeler, in 1894, and 2d, in 1900, Eva Belle Ives. He was a soldier in 1st Ky. Inf., Spanish-American war; lives in San Francisco, Cal. Melissa Riley, b. June 6, 1872; m. Cicero Wheeler, of Rome, Ind., and d. May 21, 1893; she was a teacher. Floyd Riley, b. Sept. 19, 1874; d. Nov. 23, 1894. Leantine Riley, b. March 19, 1877; d. April 9, 1879. Arthur Riley, b. March 31, 1880; d. Nov. 24, 1900. Edward Everett Riley, b. Oct. 13, 1882. Fannie Adeline Riley, b. June 7, 1885; m. Jan. 23, 1907, Hubert Rice, son of James, son of John Bunyon Rice (b. Carroll Co., Ky.). They have one dau., Louisa Adeline Rice, b. April 17, 1908. William Riley, b. Sept. 13, 1887; d. June 17, 1889. Robert Jesse Riley, b. Dec. 12, 1889. Percy E. Riley, b. Feb. 20, 1894; d. April 25, 1895.
- (e) *Benjamin Franklin Cunningham*. (Son of Melissa J. Leas, and 2d husband, Benj. F. Cunningham). Ky.

VII. *JULIA ANNE LEAS*. b. 1824; d. unmar. Dec. 8, 1874. (Said to have been an old sweetheart of John Rice, who afterward married Sophia Hinsdale.)

VIII. *ISABEL LEAS*. b. Nov. 4, 1827; m. John Sheckell, who d. in 1863; 2d, John Tyler of Ky., and 3d, Capt. James G. Land, who d. in 1902 (of Co. K., 38th Ind. Inf. Issue: Abraham Sheckell, b. Nov. 4, 1845, m. Malvina Sewell of Ky. (lives in Crawford Co., Ind.). Noah Jefferson Sheckell; m. Sallie, dau. of Dr. T. W. Owings of Wolf Creek, Ky.; they live in Salt Lake City, Utah, where he is an attorney and have two chil., Owings and Nora.

(*Henry, 2; Rev. Peter 1*)

(9) *COL. HENRY FULLENWIDER*. b. Shelby Co., Ky., Dec. 19, 1788; d. July 21, 1870; m. Oct. 1, 1812, Anne

Harstan Renfro of Meade Co., Ky. (b. Apr. 15, 1793; d. Aug. 26, 1852). Lived near Alton, Ind. He was a planter; was very clever and intelligent and carried on, besides, a tannery, distillery, and shipped boatloads of produce to New Orleans before the intervention of the steamboats. He came to Ind. in 1810 or 1811, and was colonel of a regiment of Indiana militia. Had 11 chil., as follows:

- (A) PETER RICE FULLENWIDER. b. Aug. 27, 1814; d. May 13, 1898; m., in 1839, Nancy, dau. of Robt. Hardin (carried away to Canada by Indians when an infant, together with his mother), Home, Meade Co., Ky. She was b. July 29, 1819; d. Feb. 25, 1870. They had the following issue: (He m., 2d, Mary Dugan of Ky.; no issue by 2d wife.)
  - a. *Eliza J. Fullenwider*. b. Aug. 4, 1841; d. Sept. 28, 1841.
  - b. *Martha Ellen Fullenwider*. b. Sept. 27, 1842; d. 1910; m., in 1864, Jefferson Lee of Ky. Issue: Mary H. Lee, b. 1867; d. 1868. Rice Lee, b. 1870. Clarence Lee, b. 1872, and Jesse Hardin Lee, b. 1878.
  - c. *Anne Elizabeth Fullenwider*. b. May 31, 1844; d. May 11, 1878; m., in 1865, Nathaniel S. Holleroft. Issue: Minnie Lee Holleroft (m. Richard Willet in 1888, and had one dau., Nellie Willet). *Nathaniel*, or "*Nattie*," Holleroft, named for her father who d. before her birth, b. 1867; m., in 1888, John H. Weathers, b. April 28, 1860. She has 3 chil.: Earl H. Weathers, b. May 8, 1890. Aileen Weathers, b. May 17, 1891, and Mary Virginia Lee Weathers, b. March 8, 1903.
  - d. *Lydia Edwina Fullenwider*. b. May 6, 1846; m. Samuel Hornbeck of Ky. Issue: Thomas Hornbeck, b. Oct. 3, 1868, Mary Eliska Hornbeck, b. April 22, 1870; m. James Collins of Ky. Elizabeth Helen Hornbeck, b. Sept. 7, 1871; m., 1893, W. N. Griffin of Ky. Nannie Rice Hornbeck, b. Sept. 9, 1873. James P. Hornbeck, b. Sept. 16, 1875. Martha E. Hornbeck, b. Feb. 25, 1877. Sarah Letitia Hornbeck, b. Aug. 17, 1885.
  - e. *Ruth Eliska Fullenwider*. b. Jan. 1, 1848; m., 1872, Dr. Clarence Griggs of Ky. Issue: Martha, Nannie, Rice, Nellie and Carlisle Griggs.
  - f. *Julia Catherine Fullenwider*. b. Oct. 1, 1849; m., 1867, Dr. T. H. Davis of Ky. Issue: Robert Clayton Davis, b. Aug. 24, 1869. Savilla Davis, b. April 13, 1873. Martha E. Davis, b. Dec. 29, 1876; m., in 1893, Mack Allen.
  - g. *Columbia Rice Fullenwider*. b. Aug. 31, 1851; m., 1867, Benj.

- Hollcroft of Ky. Issue: Nannie Hollcroft, b. March 1, 1869; m., 1892, Geo. King (b. Dec. 28, 1862). Florence Hollcroft, b. Jan. 19, 1872; d. while at college, May 17, 1889. Rice Hollcroft, m., 1898, Agnes Warland.
- h. *Eliza Jane Fullenwider*. b. Sept. 26, 1853; m., 1873, Thos. C. Wright; one dau., Jennie Maude, b. Feb. 24, 1874; m., 1893, Benj. Berkshire of Ky.
- i. *Emma Isabel Fullenwider*. b. Oct. 2, 1856; m., 1875, same Thos. C. Wright; 2 chil. or more.
- j. *Robert Henry Fullenwider*. b. April 25, 1858; m., 1887, Margaret Jenkins. Issue: George Rice Fullenwider, b. Oct. 17, 1888 Jesse Rayburn Fullenwider, b. April 21, 1890; d. Jan. 28, 1893. Benjamin Stewart Fullenwider, b. Nov. 27, 1893.
- k. *Sallie Fullenwider*. b. March 25, 1860; m. Chas. Unsel in 1902.
- (B) **ELIZA JANE FULLENWIDER**. b. Oct. 12, 1816; m., 1838, John Hardin, bro. of Nancy. They lived in Ky.; she d. May 11, 1839.
- (C) **WILLIAM HAYDEN FULLENWIDER**. b. Nov. 16, 1818; d. March 18, 1903; m., 1853, Delilah Suddarth (b. Feb. 7, 1833; d. April 18, 1903). Lived in the old homestead near Alton, Ind. Issue:
- a. *Dr. Cassius Henry Fullenwider*. b. April 27, 1854; m., 1897, Cornelia Thomas, and has Anne Victoria and Emma Bramlette (Mt. Vernon, Ind.).
- b. *Robert Fillmore Fullenwider*. b. Nov. 28, 1855; d. Dec. 31, 1882; m., 1882, Jennie Hardin, grand-dau. of Robert Hardin of Ky., dau. Roberta Fillmore Fullenwider. (Ind.).
- c. *Martha Anne Fullenwider*. b. Sept. 10, 1857; d. Feb. 26, 1860.
- d. *Minerva Ellen Fullenwider*. Lives in Meade Co., Ky.
- e. *William L. Fullenwider*. b. Oct. 16, 1862; m. Roberta, dau. of Col. Hiram C. Boone of Meade Co., Ky.
- f. *Margaret C. Fullenwider*. b. March 16, 1865; m., 1892, James K. Bramlette of Ky., and has Hayden Bramlette, Gedry Bramlette and twins, Evelyn and Nellie Bramlette.
- g. *Anna Eliza Fullenwider*. b. Feb. 16, 1867; m., 1896, Wm. Hatfield. Has Lorenzo Hayden Hatfield and Minnie Hatfield.
- h. *Nattie Elizabeth Fullenwider*. b. 1869; m. Wm. H. Lanman. She had one dau., Delilah Helen Lanman. (Ind.).
- i. *Marshall Ney Fullenwider*. b. Sept. 17, 1871; m., 1900, Fannie Parr; dau., Ruth, b. 1901. (Ky.).
- j. *John Henry Fullenwider*. b. Nov. 20, 1873; m. Ellen, dau. of Robt. Riddle, a great-great grand-dau. of Robert Hardin; one dau., Lucille.
- k. *Percy H. Fullenwider*. b. Feb. 20, 1879. Lives in Mitchell, S. D. (unm.).

- (D) JOSEPH ATWELL FULLENWIDER. b. Feb. 21, 1820; d. Nov., 1820.
- (E) FANNIE ANNE FULLENWIDER. b. Jan. 26, 1823; d. Feb. 6, 1823.
- (F) MARTHA ANNE FULLENWIDER. b. March 20, 1824; d. Sept. 30, 1851; m., 1843, Bloom Parr of Ky., and had Wm. Parr, d. unm. Hayden Parr m. and lived in Tex., and Cala.; and Jno. Rice Parr, m. and lived in Cal. (d.).
- (G) ROBERT FULLENWIDER. b. Dec. 25, 1825; d. Feb. 28, 1903 (Alton, Ind.); m., 1866, Mrs. Bettie Johnson of Ky. (dau. of America Frans.); 7 chil.: *Henry*, b. May 31, 1868. *Chas. M.*, b. Nov. 18, 1869; d. Feb. 17, 1895. *Mary Anne*, b. Aug. 21, 1871; m. Geo. W. Spindle. *Peter Rice*, b. Sept. 6, 1873; m. Ida R., dau. of Emery Riddle of Corydon, Ind. (they have 2 chil., Catherine Elizabeth, who d. in inf., and Robert Riddle Fullenwider). *George Clay*, b. Sept. 19, 1875. *Ottie M.*, m. Dr. Harry Dean, son of Richard Dean. *Sallie E.*
- (H) CATHERINE JANE FULLENWIDER. b. Sept. 22, 1828; d. Aug. 10, 1834.
- (I) MARSHAL NEY FULLENWIDER. b. April 16, 1831; m. Ellen Riddle of Ky. (who d. 1863). Issue: *Eliza Jane*, b. 1857; m. Robt. Henry Hardin. *Anna Catherine* (said by her aunt Isabel Lands to resemble very much her great-grandmother, Catherine Rice). *John Rice*, b. Feb. 10, 1861, a Gov. P. O. Inspector, stationed in Spokane, Wash. *Thomas*, b. 1863, was nine days old when his mother died. (Ind.).
- (J) HENRY CLAY FULLENWIDER. b. Dec. 25, 1833; d. Dec. 21, 1872; m. Amina Ammon. Issue: *Percy*, *Fannie*; m. Mr. Gillerman; *Mattie* and *Geo. Clay*.
- (K) DANIEL WEBSTER FULLENWIDER. b. July 4, 1836; d. Jan. 10, 1839.

*The Descendants of Jacob.*

(Rev. Peter 1.)

(7) JACOB FULLENWIDER. b. Hagerstown, Md., June 2, 1767; d. in Scott's Station, Ky., in 1848. In 1783 he went to Kentucky with his father, and was always a great Indian fighter, and was later in the army of "*Mad Anthony Wayne*," it being his last campaign against the Indians. He lived for a time at a fort, and later returned to Pa. to claim Anne Leffler as his bride, but this capricious young lady had changed her mind, and

gave out that she did not wish to go to such a wild place as Kentucky, preferring the more civilized environment of Rice's Fort.

Young Jacob was feeling rather badly when the benevolent Mr. Christopher Winter,\* who had observed the state of his feelings, came forward with sympathy, saying to him: "Now you don't care for her as much as you think you do; look at all these other fine girls; why don't you take one of them?" "They might not want to go to Kentucky either," said Jacob, ruefully. Mr. Winter became more and more sympathetic, seeing such a fine young man in such trouble, and at last said, "there's my Katherine; she'll go with you!" And so they were married almost immediately, on April 18, 1796, but spent several years in Pa. before going, as the first three children were born there; whether this tardiness in keeping her part of the bargain was pleasing to Jacob, history does not inform us, but they finally left Pa. and journeyed toward Ky., part way on horseback and part way by boat on the Ohio river. A story which illustrates her character is told of her presence of mind during this trip; the boat was not very well constructed, and some leaks came, and it was seemingly filling with water; every one made an effort to leave when she called for knives and tow, and began calking the cracks, and her bravery so inspired the others that they soon had the boat quite tight, and by watching and working with it managed to keep it afloat until they reached their destination. The captain was very grateful to her for this conduct.

Jacob was for fifty years an elder in the Presbyterian

---

Note—In a quaint old hymnal possessed by Mrs. Bettis (a desc.) is the following inscription:

"1806, den 6th April gebe ich, Christopel Winter, dieses gesangbuch meiner Tochter Chaterina Follenwiderin zum gebrauch für Ihre Seele zu haben mit lesen und Singen; in Ihren Mutter Sprach; und di meine Rhat folgest und dieses Buch fleissigen gebrauch da von machst so wirst du eine manchen Trost für dich finden schon hier in den zeit und einen Platz für die Ewigkeit der nicht verweldet. Ewigkeit lass mich dich nicht vergessen.

"Amen.

"Catherina Follenwiderin ist geboren im Jahre ein Tausent sieben Hundert und sieben und siebzig den zweiten August."

\*The brothers and sisters of Catherine Winter (copied from an old record by Mrs. Nash—Clara La Follette) are *Mary*, who m. a Reed; *Susanna*, who m., 1st, Rev. John Simler of Ind.; 2d, Mr. Hanks (a relative of Nancy Hanks, Lincoln's mother); *John*, *Jacob*, *Samuel*, *Christopher*, *David*.

Church, and was the principal founder of Shiloh and Olivet Churches; he was a man of much vigor, even in old age, and made a trip to Indiana on horseback when 80 years old, returning the same way. His wife died about the time of his death. They reared to manhood and womanhood fifteen children.

*Chil. of Jacob and Katherine* (all but three were born in Shelby Co. Ky.).

- (I) PETER FULLENWIDER. b. in Pa. (Rice's Fort), June 6, 1797; became a minister and went as a missionary to Texas, and lost his sight from riding in a fierce sandstorm. He and most of his family died of yellow fever about 1860; m. Belinda.
- (II) JOHN FULLENWIDER. b. May 14, 1798, in Pa., and d. in Shelby Co., Ky., at an advanced age. He was a student at Princeton Univ. Said to have been unm. Was by many persons considered the best Greek scholar in Ky.
- (III) ELIZABETH FULLENWIDER. b. Oct. 6, 1799, in Pa.; m. in Shelby Co., Ky., Louis Beatty, whose mother was Miss Mount (a Virginia fam. originally). Elizabeth was the first graduate of old Science Hill, still a flourishing college in Shelbyville, Ky. Issue: *James Stuart Beatty*, who m. Mary Blankenship and had Clarence Beatty. Lilly Beatty (Mrs. Smith), and Virginia Beatty, who m. Walter Smith. (B) *Thomas Beatty* and (C) *Crow Beatty* were twins and d. young. (D) *Harriet Beatty*, b. Oct., 1837; d. Sept. 7, 1901; m., in 1861, Rev. James Presly McMillan. Had Elizabeth McMillan, who m. Robt. Anderson Bettis, and Georgia Ray McMillan. (E) *Lieut. William Beatty*, who perished on the Sultana in the Civil War.

The Rev. James Presly McMillan is living near his daughters in Athens, Tenn. He is a native of Georgia, and is now in his 80th year. Graduated at Centre College, Danville, Ky. His first charge was Old Shiloh and Olivet, at that time two separate houses of worship, alternating meeting days, and congregations overlapping. His life work has been in the mission field, in the hill country, Cumberland Co., Ky., where he established Alexandria College, and built a brick chapel; the building and grounds of this college were most beautiful. He later removed to Chatanooga, Tenn. After five years he went to Lumberton, N. C., for the health of his wife, who d. in this place (near Wilmington). He then accepted a call to Citronville, Ala., where he remained until Nov., 1909, when he became pastor of the church at Athens, Tenn., near Chattanooga. Here he lives in the Manse, with a young college professor for company, and "*Tennessee*," the colored housekeeper, who

is devoted to him. He is very active, and nothing would induce him to relinquish his work. His daughters graduated at Oxford College, O. (Their mother had been a graduate of Stuart's College, Shelbyville, Ky., in 1854.) Elizabeth then studied music at Columbia College, New York.

- (IV) ANNE FULLENWIDER. b. in Ky., Sept. 14, 1800; m. Asa Tucker and lived in Ky. Had *David*, *Kate* (who m. Mr. McWilliams), and probably others.
- (V) ELEAZER FULLENWIDER. b. at Scott's Sta., Ky., Feb. 5, 1802; d. Crawfordsville, Ind., 1870; m. Lavina Allen. Issue (11 chil.): *William*, who m. Mary Benefield and lived near Bloomington, Ill. *Elizabeth*, m. Rev. Joseph Platt. *Samuel*, who lived in Kan. *Joseph Newton*, who m. Miss Long and lived in Montgomery Co., Ind., and had four chil. (Henry, Robert, Scott, and Lavina Lofland). *Harriet N.*, who m. Joseph Milligan, and had Harry J., who is a prominent atty. of Indianapolis, and daughters Clara and India, both of whom d. prior to the death of their mother. The 6th child of Eleazer and Lavina was Jennie, who m. Dr. Crozier, and lives in N. M. 7th, *Narcissa*, who m. Andrew Shular (Black Falls, Alberta, Canada). 8th, *James C.*, who perished in the Civil War (33d Reg., Ind.). 9th, *Robert Allen*, who lived near Indianapolis, and had chil.: [Josephine, Catherine (Mrs. Ohaver), Jessie (Mrs. Goss), and Robert J., who lives in Denver.] 10th, *Chalmers*, who lives in Crawfordsville, Ind., and has James Samuel, Wesley A., J. Newton and Frank C. The 11th and last child of Eleazer and Lavina is *Jacob C.*, who lives near Bloomington, Ind., and had Alice, Grace and Earl.
- (VI) SAMUEL FULLENWIDER. b. Sept. 6, 1803; d. in 1896, aged 92 yrs (Burlington, Ia.). Was a physician, and one of the three who knelt in the snow when Wabash College was dedicated. His brother David visited him in Iowa shortly before his death. It was a love-feast, for the brothers had not been together for fifty years. Dr. Samuel Fullenwider m. 1st, Jane Houston, and had children; his son, Dr. Austin L. Fullenwider, lives in Plaza, Wash.
- (VII) MARY FULLENWIDER. b. Sept. 20, 1805; m. Robert Cooper, and lived in both Ind. and Ky. Had *Catherine*, *Jennie*, *Lavinia* and *James*. Had desc. in Wilmington, N. C. (Cummings).
- (VIII) LUCINDA FULLENWIDER. b. June 27, 1807; m. in Shelby Co., Ky., in 1829, Atwell Mount. She d. Oct. 31, 1871. Her husband was b. in Farquier Co., Va., Sept. 4, 1806, and d. Feb. 23, 1880. They had 12 chil.: *Thomas R.*, *Catherine Young*, *Jacob F.*, *Elijah C.*, *Wm. H.*, *Anna Elizabeth*, *Mary Jane*, *James A.*, *Arvenia Frances*, *Harriet Newell*, *Lucinda Caroline*, *Samuel Brainerd*. Of these



chil., *Elijah C.* was b. April 2, 1835, and m. Elizabeth Sophia Pogue, Dec. 20, 1855. Issue (4 chil.): Marcus Aurelius, b. Nov. 14, 1856; d. March 20, 1880. Wm. Brainerd, b. May 28, 1858 [lives in Indianapolis, and m., 1st, Annie E. Buchanan, Dec. 10, 1878, and had Wm. Chalmers (a physician at Kirklin, Ind.) Elizabeth Pearl (m. Carl Cox), Francis F. and Frederic. Wm. Brainerd Mount; m., 2d, Fannie Boone]. The 3d, son of Elijah C. Mount, and Elizabeth Sophia is James Edgar, who m. Emma L. Stewart in 1885, and has one dau., Marie. James Edgar Mount was b. Dec. 4, 1862. The 4th child is Finley P. Mount, b. Nov. 26, 1866; m. in Denver, Colo., June 9, 1896, to Henrietta Allen of Terre Haute, Ind. Is a prominent lawyer of Ind., and in 1910 is candidate for Attorney General of Ind. on the Republican ticket. Lives in Crawfordsville.

The 8th child of Lucinda Fullenwider and Atwell Mount was the Hon. *James Atwell Mount*, b. March 23, 1843, and d. Jan. 16, 1901. Governor of Ind. in 1896; m. Kate A. Boyd, and had 3 chil.: Hallie Lee Mount, who m. Charles E. Butler. Helen Nesbit Mount, who m. the Rev. John Nicely (Chicago), and Rev. Harry N. Mount, D. D., of Eugene, Ore.

- (IX) CHRISTOPHER FULLENWIDER. b. April 4, 1809. Was an early settler in Montgomery Co., Ind., but d. in Iowa. (There was one of this name at Vinton and Decorah, Ia.); m. Sarah Van Nuys, and had 9 chil.: 1st, *Jacob V.*, m. Marg. Park; lived in Ill. and Kan. 2d, *Letitia Anne* (unm.). 3d, *Susan Catherine*, m. Harvey M. La Follette, had Charles, Clara, William (the two last of the State of Wash.). Harvey (formerly State Supt. of Instruction in Ind. Grant, who lives in Tenn., and Jasper]. The 4th child of Christopher and Sarah was Lucinda Jane, who d. unm. in Ky. 5th, *Sarah Eliza*, who m. Mr. Pratt and lives in Cedar Rapids, Ia. The 6th is *John Crow*, and the 7th *William*. 8th, *James Davis*, who d. a soldier in the Civil War. 9th, *Robert*.

The La Follette family descends from Joseph La Follette, who came from France a number of generations ago. Judge D. W. La Follette of New Albany, Ind., was a cousin, and U. S. Senator Robert Marion La Follette is a nephew of Harvey M. La Follette. Susan Catherine survives in Thornton, Ind.; her son, *William Leroy La Follette*, is, in 1910, a candidate for Congress in the State of Washington.

- (X) GAMALIEL FULLENWIDER. b. Dec. 2, 1810 (thought to have d. in the South).
- (XI) A SON. b. Jan. 13, 1812, and d. aged 20 days.
- (XII) NANCY FULLENWIDER. b. Feb. 13, 1813; m. Mr. Harris and had dau., Edmonia, who d.

- (XIII) DAVID FULLENWIDER. b. Oct. 15, 1814, pioneer of Ind., 1839; m. Elizabeth Moxley of Ky., whose sister, Nancy, m. Dr. Harrison J. Rice. (*See Rice Gen.*). Had issue (10 chil): *William H., Mary C., Geo. M., Susan D., Samson D., Martha N., Samuel Winter, Lillie, Emma L.* and *Irving*. The 7th child, *Samuel Winter Fullenwider*, m. Mary Elizabeth Rice, dau. of James Martin Rice, son of Isaac Rice, son of Daniel, son of Jacob Rice of Rice's Fort. (They have dau., *Mary Emma*.) The 9th child, *Emma L. Fullenwider*, m. Richard Canby Speed of Ky., a nephew of Gen. E. R. S. Canby, and also of Gen. H. P. Hawkins. (Several chil.). *Irving Fullenwider*, the youngest child, lives in Waveland, Ind. (m. and has *Ethel, George, Helen, Catherine, Eveline, Moxley* and *Elizabeth*. His wife was *Rhoda Hobson*.) *Mrs. Speeds* chil. are *David, Wm., Margaret, Mary Louise*, and *Emily*. *Wm. Harrison Fullenwider*, the eldest child of David and Elizabeth, m. *Nancy Hanna*, and had *Oscar, Earl, Ernest*, and *Elizabeth*. The 2d, *Mary Catherine*, b. Aug. 1, 1843, m. *Sydney B. Davis*, May 17, 1864, and had Dr. *Wm. S. Davis* (Terre Haute, Ind.), b. July 8, 1865; *Geo. Moxley Davis*, b. Dec. 22, 1868, and *Mary Sidney*, and *Grace Emma Davis*. Dr. *Wm. S. Davis'* children are *Marian Virginia, Sydney Thomas, Martha May*, and *Mary Catherine*. He m. *Stella James*, in March, 1900. *Geo. M. Davis* m. *Elinor Hawkins*, and has *Virginia Irving Davis*, b. Dec. 7, 1898. He is an attorney in Terre Haute, Ind.
- (XIV) HENRY WINTER FULLENWIDER. b. Jan. 20, 1816; m. *Jane Amanda Shipman* of Ky. Issue: *Mary Ellen*, who m. Rev. *Geo. T. Gould, D. D. (d.)*, and lives in Louisville, Ky. *Leila J. (d.)*. *Aurelia Tevis*; m. *James W. Wright* of Moberly, Mo. *Wm. Isaiah*, m. *Nancy McCormack*, and *John Wesley*; m. *Susan McCormack*. *James Henry*; m. *Ada*, dau. of *Lemuel McCormack* (Shelby Co., Ky.). The Gould grand-children are *Geo. Henry, Kenneth Edward*, and two daughters.
- (XV) KATHERINE FULLENWIDER. b. Dec. 9, 1818; m., 1st, *John Cooper* of Ky., and had dau., *Virginia*, who d. prior to her mother. *Catherine m.*, 2d, *Wm. Mount*, of Crawfordsville, Ind., and d. March 13, 1900. (Mr. Mount was a cousin of Atwell Mount.)
- (XVI) JACOB CROW FULLENWIDER. b. Nov. 17, 1820. (No information.)

*Descendants of Henry Fullenwider and Harriet Neal.*

HENRY FULLENWIDER. b. (different traditions) in 1778 or 1799, Hagerstown, Md.; m. *Harriet Neal*; lived in Shelby Co., Ky., and after his death in 1833 his widow came to

Ills. (Sangamon Co.). They had 9 chil.: *Samuel N.*, *Jacob Nelson*, a. dau. (who m. Rev. Arnold Bowman), *Solomon N.*, *Simon Peter*, *Marcus*, *John H.*, and others. In *Powell's Sangamon Co. Settlers (1876)* the descendants of this line are given some length, but it is not carried as far back as the generation before Henry. He may have been either a nephew or a grandson of the Rev. Peter Fullenwider, but is too young to have been a son. He is said in this history to have had a young brother who was killed by Indians; there is some confusion of identity, for the Henry Fullenwider whose brother was killed in this way died leaving a small family, and Peter, Jr., was killed some time after being married. It is likely that a generation has been skipped here by some oversight. Possibly the Henry above is a son of Peter, Jr. (This record is mentioned so as to give all the evidence at hand.)

*Jacob Nelson Fullenwider*, the 4th child of this family, b. June 5, 1814, d. Jan. 22, 1887; m. Sarah Bullard, and had 11 chil. Several d. in inf. *Elizabeth J.*, b. March 7, 1838; d. Feb. 11, 1902, in Fla.; m. David S. Hall, and had Georgia, Addie G. (d. in inf.), Chas., Edwin, and Jacob. The eldest, Georgia Hall, m. Wm. Thompson Grout, and had Bertha P., Frank H., Joseph Fred, and Wm. Chas. Bertha P. Grout m. Joseph P. Otis of San Antonio, Tex., and has Eleanor Grace Otis, b. Sept. 12, 1910. The youngest child of Jacob Nelson F. was Homer, b. Aug. 19, 1856; m. Jennie, dau. of Col. N. G. Ragland of Shelby Co., Ky. They had Agnes, Natalie and Leah. (Mechanicsburg, Ill.)

John Grant F., and Henry Allen F. of Colo. are sons of John H. Fullenwider, the youngest child of Henry and Harriet Neal. *Lavinia*, who m. Capt. Theo. True of the U. S. Army, and lives in Los Angeles, is a dau. of the Rev. Arnold Bowman and Nancy N., the fifth child.



HON. SHEPHERD LEFFLER (21).

The first Representative in Congress from the State of Iowa. President of the First Constitutional Convention in 1844, and member of the second Convention as well. He was a member of the 4th, 5th, 6th, 7th and 8th Legislative Assemblies of the Territory. He was first elected to Congress in 1845, and served until 1851. The following extract is from his speech delivered at the opening of the first Constitutional Convention, from the *History of the Constitutions of Iowa*, by Benj. F. Shambaugh, 1902:

"Under your auspices, the youngest and fairest daughter of the whole American family is to commence her separate political existence, to take her rank in the Union of American States. It is not yours to gild or finish the superstructure, but to sound the bottom, to lay the foundation, to place the cornerstone: In all its essential features it should be as good, if not wiser and better than any other instrument which has ever yet been devised for the government of mankind: So that Iowa, young, beautiful, blooming as she now is, endeared to us by every attachment that can bind us to our country, may at no distant day, for anything that is great, noble or renowned, rival, if not surpass, the proudest State of the American Confederacy."

## THE LEFFLER FAMILY

Extract from letter of PROF. L. FR. LAFFLER to H. E. B., RELATING TO THE LEFFLER FAMILY AND NAME IN EUROPE:

"Djursholm, Sweden, Feb. 5, 1909.

"As I am that member of the Leffler family in Sweden who takes especial interest in the history of the family, and during many years has made researches on the Genealogy of the Lefflers, my brother Gosta has asked me to answer your letter of May 3d.

("As I am a friend of the spelling reform, I have changed my name into Laffler).

"We have a complete genealogy of our family from the beginning of the seventeenth century, when our ancestor, *Georgius Leffler*, lived in Breslau, Schlesia, Germany. His son, *Tobias*, emigrated to Sweden about 1655, probably for the same reason for which the "Mayflower" emigrants went to America—religious liberty. From this Tobias Leffler, I and my brothers are descended in the sixth degree.

"A grandson of this Tobias, with the name *Anders Leffler*, who was a super-inspector of the customs in Gothenburg, had eighteen children, among whom was a son, *Anders Gustaf Leffler*, b. Feb. 15, 1756. Of him it is said in the family history: 'He went to London, and has never since been heard of.' It could be that he has emigrated from London to America, though the year, 1770, seems to be a little too early. If you can find the name of that Leffler who first came to America, and if it should really be *Anders Gustaf*, I shall give you further particulars about the family.

"The name of *Leffler* (older form *Leffeler*, in the sixteenth century) signifies in German *Leoffelshied*, or, what might be called a 'smith of spoons,' a fabricant of these silver and gold spoons from the end of the middle ages and the beginning of the new age [here Prof Laffler makes a little drawing of a spoon with ornamental handle], which are so much appreciated among collectors. Perhaps, also of wooden spoons. The name belongs to the class of family names which signify the executor of some craft.

"As the old word *Leffel*, spoon, now has changed into *Laffel* (comp. *Lowe*, instead *Leve*, older form), the name *Leffler*, often now occurs in Germany, as *Loeffler*, as found in the name of the Professor of Medicine, the renowned bacteriologist, *Friedrich Loeffler*, in Grieswald; the Professor of Laws, *Alexander Loffler* in Wocer; the Professor of Geography in Copenhagen, *Ernst Loffler*. A daughter of a Swedish Colonel, *Balik*, is married

to an English gentleman (of London, I believe, with the name *Leffler* (of German origin, of course).

"There are also Lefflers yet in Germany; for instance, two painters, artists, and there are surely several different families with the name. In Sweden there is another family with the name of *Leffler*, which came to Sweden from Germany a little earlier than my family. One branch of this family has been ennobled, and is now *Reuterskold*, a great family. The geneological tables of this family have been printed, and there are among the members several men about whom nothing is known except the birth year, for instance: *Lars Leffler*, b. 1693; *Simon Leffler*, b. 1698; *Johannes Leffler*, b. 1699; *Peter Magnus Leffler*, b. 1705.

"Among the German Lefflers or Leofflers, there is one who is known in Swedish history, though nothing is known about his relation to the Swedish families Leffler. His name was *Jacob Leffler* (also spelled *Leoffler*), *Von und der Neidlinger*. Dr. Jurisprudence, Chancellor in Wurtemberg, in 1633, Vice-Chancellor of the "Evangelist Union," in Germany. (The Evangelist Union was quite a Swedish creation during the Thirty Years' War), Royal Swedish Privy Council, Sweden Legate to Paris.

"Perhaps you have heard mention of my sister, Anna Charlotte Leffler, who died in Naples, Italy, in 1892, as *Duchess of Cajanello*. She was a renowned authoress; several of her works have been translated into English, and one, the Biography of Mrs. Kowalevsky, has been published in an American edition.

"Respectfully yours,

L. FR. LAFFLER.

(1) JACOB LEFFLER. Date and place of birth unknown at present, though the family in one branch have a record of one of this name, born June 9, 1745, but as the record has been several times copied, it is not likely to be absolutely reliable, especially as there seems to be confusion in the identity of the person, one branch of the family taking it as a record of the birth of Jacob (11), his son. He seems to have lived, first, at Hagerstown, Md., as one of his chil., Anna Margaret, the eldest, was b. there in 1762. After this time he may have re-

---

Note by H. E. B.: Prof. Laffler is a brother of the equally distinguished Prof. Gosta Mittag Leffler, Ph. D., and a member of the Faculty of the University of Stockholm. They are sons of Rector J. C. Leffler, member of Parliament. Prof. Leffler is a member of nearly all the learned societies of Europe, including the Institute of France.

Anna Charlotte Leffler, Duchess of Cajanello, left a son, b. 1892, called *Gaetano Leffler Del Pezzo*. He is the only son of the Duke of Cajanello, and will, if he survives his father, succeed to the title. He has already published a little book of poems.

moved to Washington Co., Pa., where he made a settlement in 1774. There is record of a transaction by which a tract of 400 acres of land, named "*Sylvia's Plain*," is granted Jacob Leffler on Feb. 17, 1785, and the fact of his previous settlement of the tract is mentioned. It was granted by a Virginia certificate, in which it was described as adjoining lands of Jacob Rice and Christopher Wygand in the county of O., on Buffalo Creek (a place near the present site of Washington College). Rice's Fort, probably occupied the land of Jacob Rice, and all the families of the settlement used it as a post of defense. Later on the county was divided, and Westmoreland Co. erected, and later still Washington Co. It is a very lovely piece of country, and but for the Indians would have proved an ideal home where every kind of game was to be had, abundant fish in the rivers, sugar trees, wild fruits of many kinds, some now unknown, rich land for grain and fine pastures for horses. The hunting of furbearing animals was also followed both for pastime and profit. The company at Rice's Fort seem to have included several Swiss people, and there is a probability that the Lefflers and Rices, too, were from Switzerland, as they followed the tenets of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, and their descendants have more of the characteristics of the Swiss than of the German people. They were very religious; seem to have been more than usually well educated, and to have been refined; that is to say, not of a vulgar or ordinary sort, as they had among them breeding and manners, above the common class; and the features of their descendants indicate this in a marked degree.

The name of Leffler seems to have appeared in several localities in Pa. earlier than the time of Jacob. There is a *Jacob Leffler* in Berks Co., as early as 1767, and *Major Conrad Leffler* (6th Battalion Berks Co, 1776, with whom was associated *Lieut. Col. John Rice*), may have been a relative, especially as the name of Conrad seems to occur at Rice's Fort, and a family of the name came to Corydon, Ind., from Western Pa., and had

been more or less associated with the Lefflers. The names of Peter, Philip, John, Frederic and others of the Leffler sir-name appear in the Archives among the Militia and taxpayers of Pa. even earlier than the settlement at Rice's Fort. The descendants have a tradition that Jacob Leffler, their ancestor, was born in Germany; this could easily have been Switzerland, however, as the boats came from German ports.

In disposition the families have always been most kind, open, without fear, very hospitable, and of sterling integrity. Many of them have lived to a great age, and have been firm supporters of the Presbyterian Church almost without exception.

Jacob Leffler married Catherine Miller, and he must have died about 1785, near the time of his Virginia Certificate, as his widow seems to have remarried to the Rev. Jasper Simler in or near 1786. (*For her descendants by this marriage see Simler Gen. at back of book.*)

*Issue of Jacob Leffler and Catherine.*

- 2 ANNA MARGARET LEFFLER. b. Dec. 25, 1762; m., 1st, Daniel Rice; 2d, David Craig.
- 3 JOHN JACOB LEFFLER. b. Aug. 9, 1767; m. Jane Smith.
- 4 ANNE MARY LEFFLER. b. Jan. 15, 1769.
- 5 ELIZABETH LEFFLER. b. Feb. 19, 1774; m. Henry Rice.
- 6 ISAAC LEFFLER. b. Dec. 4, 1777; m. Margaret Vance.
- 7 CATHERINE LEFFLER. b. April 21, 1782; m. Peter Miller.

SECOND AND THIRD GENERATIONS.

(2) ANNA MARGARET LEFFLER. b. Hagerstown, Md., Dec. 25, 1762; m., 1st, Daniel Rice. She was a woman remarkable for her understanding and retention of mind and memory to the last moment of life. She died in a paroxysm of congestive fever, being ill but a few hours. At the time of her death she did not appear to be over 60 years of age, though approaching 90. Her teeth were beautiful and white, and almost perfectly even. Her sight was good, and hearing perfect.



After the death of her first husband she m., 2d, David Craig, a Protestant Irishman, a man of fine person and excellent intelligence, and of very great decision of character, who was said to very much resemble President Jackson, both in physical and mental characteristics. (Notes from Dr. H. J. Rice.)

David and Anna Margaret are buried at Waveland, Ind., where they removed from Corydon. By her first husband, Daniel Rice, she had 7 chil., as follows: *Elizabeth*, m. Mr. Bowman (see portrait). *Jacob*, m. Polly Cooper. *Abraham*, *John*, *Henry*, *Anna Margaret*, *Isaac*, m. Narcissa Montagu Allen. For a further account of her descendants see *Rice Gen. No. 2*.

By her 2d husband, David Craig, she had issue (all born at Rice's Fort):

- 8 DAVID CRAIG. b. 1798. When a young man he went down the river to New Orleans on a flat-boat, and was never afterward heard of. It is supposed he died. He was a fine young man and ambitious.
- 9 JANE CRAIG. b. 1800, Pa.; m. twice, 1st to Mr. Martin, and 2d to a Mr. Bullen or Bullitt. Her descendants live in and near New Albany, Ind. Issue by both marriages.
- 10 DR. THOMAS CRAIG. b. Feb. 23, 1803; m. Mary E. Welsh.

(3) JOHN JACOB LEFFLER. b. Aug. 9, 1765 or 1767, according to different authorities. In the record handed down among many of his descendants the name of John seems to have been omitted, but in the Simler family (descended from his mother's son by a 2d marriage) there is a record which gives this name, and so it is thought best to include it. According to tradition, he was a very fine man, tall, athletic, strong as a lion, and of firm will and good disposition, gentle, loving peace, and promoting it, if necessary, with force. He m. Jane Smith, Feb. 5, 1788, and lived on Short Creek, seven miles out of Wheeling, Va., acquired land, built distilleries, mills, and assisted in educational movements, promoting the University of Bloomington, Ind., and being Justice of the Peace in Donegal Twp., in 1805. (Washington Co., Pa.) He later removed to Iowa, for he is said to have been buried in Burlington; d. March 3, 1844, aged 78 yrs, 6 m. and 22 d. (?) He had ten children, and

with exception of one, each of his sons received a college education. Two of his sons became members of Congress, one from Virginia, and the other from Iowa.

*Chil. of Jacob Leffler and Jane Smith.*

- |    |   |  |                              |
|----|---|--|------------------------------|
| 11 | HON. ISAAC LEFFLER.   | b. Nov. 25, 1788, in Washington Co., Pa. |                              |
| 12 | JOHN LEFFLER.   | b. April 1, 1791.                        |                              |
| 13 | JANE LEFFLER.   |  | } Triplets, b. June 6, 1796. |
|    | d. unm. Oct. 3, 1836.   |  |                              |
| 14 | JOHN LEFFLER.   |  |                              |
|    | A Bachelor. Lived with William; d. 1841.<br>Burlington, Iowa. |  |                              |
| 15 | AN INFANT.  |  |                              |
| 16 | ABSOLOM LEFFLER.  | b. Sept. 10, 1798.                       |                              |
| 17 | WILLIAM LEFFLER.  | b. May 30, 1800.                         |                              |
| 18 | DAVID LEFFLER.  | b. June 20, 1802.                        |                              |
| 19 | ELIZABETH LEFFLER.  | b. Sept. 14, 1804.                       |                              |
| 20 | MARY LEFFLER.   | b. April 13, 1807.                       |                              |
| 21 | HON. SHEPHERD LEFFLER.  | b. April 24, 1811.                       |                              |

(5) ELIZABETH LEFFLER. b. Feb. 19, 1774; d. in Corydon, Ind., 1831; m. Henry Rice at Rice's Fort, in Dec., 1790. He was a brother of her sister Anna Margaret Leffler's first husband. She d. in Corydon, Ind. *For a record of her chil. and numerous descendants, see Rice Gen. No. 3; Payne Gen. No. 2, and Bromwell Gen. No. 104.*

(6) ISAAC LEFFLER. b. Dec. 4, 1777; d. Aug. 15, 1833, in Corydon, Ind. Was very young when his parents died, and was reared by his brother Jacob; m. Margaret Vance, who was b. Feb. 16, 1782, and d. July 13, 1839. They were m. March 26, 1801. One of his name was Justice of the Peace in Wash. Co. Pa., in 1813. They lived in Corydon, Ind., for the greater part of their lives, and are buried there, in Cedar Hill Cemetery. He was a merchant, and owned mills, and was wealthy. He had one of the first brick houses built in that part of Indiana, and a portion of it is still standing, with the little old brass door knobs. It was considered a very fine man-

sion for that time and place. In religious belief they were Presbyterians and supporters of that church in Corydon.

*Chil. of Isaac Leffler and Margaret.*

- 22 ELIZA LEFFLER. b. Jan. 5, 1802; m. Benjamin Aydelotte of Corydon, Ind., and d. Feb. 4 1830,
- 23 MARY ANNA LEFFLER. b. March 1, 1805; d. Aug. 4, 1831, aged 26 yrs.
- 24 JOHN LEFFLER. b. April 23, 1807; d. Dec. 11, 1833, aged 26 yrs, 7 mo.
- 25 ROBERT LEFFLER. b. Sept. 7, 1809; d. in Corydon, Feb. 27, 1885. Was a merchant of Corydon. Gave the bell which hung for fifty or sixty years in the tower of the Presbyterian Church in Corydon.
- 26 MARGARET LEFFLER. b. Feb. 18, 1812; m. Samuel Keene and lived in Corydon. He d. March 21, 1864. She d. Dec. 9, 1861, aged 49 yrs.
- 27 ADELINE LEFFLER. b. March 8, 1815; d. in Springfield, O., Feb. 1907, over 90 yrs. of age; m. ——— Danforth. Lived in Corydon and New Albany, Ind. Had issue: Mary, who m. David King of Springfield, O. *Hattie*, who m. Robert T. King, and another dau., who m. Geo. C. Hall of Elgin, Ill. Mary Danforth King d. Feb., 1907.
- 28 RUTH JANE LEFFLER. b. June 23, 1817; d. Nov. 28, 1850.
- 29 ISAAC VANCE LEFFLER. b. Dec. 21, 1819.
- 30 HARRIET NEWELL LEFFLER. b. Sept. 29, 1822; d. Aug. 28, 1824.

(7) CATHERINE LEFFLER. b. April 21, 1782; d. Feb. 27, 1868; m. April 18, 1797, to Peter Miller. Lived at first in Wash. Co., Pa., but came soon after the birth of the first child to Ky., probably, and later to Ind. (Harrison Co.). Their descendants have lived in and around Corydon. Issue:

- 31 ELIZABETH MILLER. b. Oct. 19, 1798; m. John Bence. Issue: *Dennis*, b. Oct. 21, 1821. *Penelope*, b. Aug. 7, 1823; m. Simeon R. Wolfe, a well-known lawyer. *Socrates*, b. Nov. 5, 1825; m. Miss Nelson. *Jane*, b. July 31, 1827; m. Mr. Snodgrass, a merchant of New Albany. *Adeline*, b. March 16, 1830; m. Mr. Garner, has son, Edw., living in Florida, said to be very wealthy. *Anne Eliza*, b. May 11, 1835; m. Dr. Harvey S. Wolfe of New Albany. *Ellen Elizabeth*, b. June 21, 1839; m. Henry Brock (was m. previous to this). *John Doup*, b. March 3, 1841. These chil. were all b. in Harrison Co., Ind., and in 1910 only two of them were living, the 3d and 7th.
- 32 MARGARET MILLER. b. Jan. 2, 1801.
- 33 JACOB MILLER. b. May 31, 1804.

- 34 LYDIA MILLER. b. July 23, 1806; m. Mr. Miller; had son, *Lewis*, and dau., *Margaret*, who m. Mr. Hurbaugh. Lydia d. Sept. 26, 1864.
- 35 DAVID MILLER. b. Sept. 18, 1808.
- 36 DANIEL MILLER. b. Aug. 28, 1810.
- 37 ISAAC MILLER. b. July 5, 1812.
- 38 JOHN W. MILLER. b. Sept. 3, 1814.
- 39 ADELINE MILLER. b. March 26, 1817.
- 40 WILLIAM A. MILLER. b. Sept. 3, 1821.
- 41 ELIAS MILLER. b. Feb. 18, 1824.
- 42 CATHERINE MILLER. b. July 11, 1829.

### THIRD GENERATION.

*(Including the Fourth, Fifth and Sixth Generations.)*

(10) DR. THOMAS CRAIG. b. Feb. 23, 1803, in Wash. Co., Pa.; d. in Albia, Iowa, June 11, 1882; m. Mary Elizabeth Welsh, who was b. at Shepherdsville, Ky., Oct. 21, 1811, and d. at Albia, Feb. 13, 1902, in her 91st year. Dr. Craig was a fine character, a skillful and highly respected physician, and for many years practiced in Corydon, Ind., where he was the family physician of the Rices, Paynes, Lefflers, McGrains and other old families of the place. He owned considerable property there, and has always been remembered with gratitude by those he served so faithfully, and who know his true nobility and worth. He and his wife reared fourteen children to manhood and womanhood, and among them there were four sons who held commanding positions in the army of 1861-4.

*Chil. of Dr. Thomas Craig and Mary E.*

- 43 MAJ. ROBERT EMMET T. CRAIG. b. Corydon, Ind., Nov. 29, 1830; d. in Murphreesboro, Tenn., April 2, 1864. He was a lawyer by profession. He m., 1st, Helen Horton; 2d, her sister Lulette; had issue by 1st union, *Robt. E., Jr.* (m. and lives in Houston, Tex., several chil.). *Helen*, m. Clay Lambert, Crawfordsville, Ind. She has 5 chil., as follows: Grace (d.), Fannie (m. and lives in S. D.). Ward, Kent, Elinor Olive. Maj. Robert Emmett Craig was in the 85th Ind. Reg. He was in prison three months at Libby.
- 44 CAPT. DAVID ALEXANDER CRAIG. b. Laconia, Ind., Sept. 2, 1832; d. in Albia, Ia., Aug. 31, 1863. He was a merchant. He was

- Capt. of Co. H, 17th Iowa Inf.; m. Josephine Woolsey. Issue: *Josephine*, who m. Mr. Clarno, and Ida, who m. Mr. Newell, and had 2 chil. (Portland, Ore.). Capt. Craig's widow remarried to James Robb, an attorney. (d.).
- 45 LIEUT. SAMUEL THOMAS CRAIG. 1st Iowa Cavalry. Served his country five years, war of 1861. Marchant; m. Helen B. Higgins. He was b. in Corydon, Ind., March 22, 1835, and d. in Albia, Ia., March 17, 1902. Had issue: *Samuel Thomas, Jr.* (m. Nellie Noble and had son, Herbert). Charles (d.). *Helen*, m. Albert W. Potter. *Laura*, m. Wm. T. Ramsey, who owns coal mining interests. (One dau.), Albia, Ia.
- 46 MARY MARGARET CRAIG. b. Waveland, Ind., July 5, 1837; d. in Neb. in Jan., 1901; m. L. D. Phinney. Issue: *Medora* (m. Mr. McGee, and has Berna, who is a trained nurse by profession, living in Buffalo, N. Y. Helen, m. and living near Niagara Falls, and another dau., who lives near St. Joe, Mo.). *Lauren* (unmar.). *May*, m. Frank Tuttle (in gov't employ purchasing supplies. They have one dau., Lucille). *Emma* (m. Wm. McClure, and has Grace, who is a kindergarten teacher, and Leah, who is a student at the University in Lincoln, Neb.). *Frank*, m., but has no chil.; is a ranchman in S. D. *Charles* (d.).
- 47 RUTH JANE CRAIG. b. Sept. 24, 1839; m. William Shaw (d.), Centerville, Ia. Issue: *Emily Virginia* (d.). *Wm. Edwin*, m. Bessie Byrolie. Issue: Rex, who lived in Auxtin, Tex. *Samuel Thomas* (d.). *Evan Grant* (d.) *Eva Leone* (m. Dudley Mitchell, St. Paul, Minn., and has Eva, who m. and lives in Fargo, S. D. Gladys and Dudley, Jr.). *Lelia*, m. Maurice Kroeger (music dealer of Okla.; has 3 chil.): *Mary E.*, m. Merrill Meeker, a jeweler (d.); has 2 dau., Lelia and Florence, St. Paul, Minn.
- 48 EMILY VIRGINIA CRAIG. Twin of the above; d. Jan. 18, 1850.
- 49 CAPT. JAMES WILLIAM CRAIG. b. Dec. 16, 1841; d. Oct. 23, 1879. Was in Co. H, 17th Ia. Inf. Served three years in the Civil War. He was in the theatre when Lincoln was assassinated; sat in the box opposite Lincoln, and was one of the two men who pursued Booth on the stage to the back door of the theatre; heard him ride away; m. Mary E. Welsh. Issue: *William*, m. *Mary*, m. Edw. Saunders and had 3 chil. (Cala.). *James* (d.).
- 50 SUSAN E. CRAIG. b. Aug. 11, 1843; d. Sept. 4, 1860.
- 51 SARAH AMANDA CRAIG. b. in Waveland, Ind., April 11, 1845; m. Theodore B. Perry, a well-known lawyer of Iowa, residing at Albia. He was a law partner for twenty years of Judge John S. Townsend, whose wife was a sister of Gov. Samuel H. Elbert of Denver, Colo., Mrs. Sarah Amanda Perry has had 3 chil.: *Eldon*

- Craig* (d.). *Grace* (m. Geo. D. Miller and has Philip Perry, Ruth, Frances and Martha). *Theodore Boliver*, a lawyer in partnership with his father (unm.). He is a graduate of Ann Arbor, Mich., Law School.
- 52 WALTER PRESTON McCORMICK CRAIG. b. April 17, 1847; m. Elizabeth Elgin. Issue: *Walter*, m., lives in Keokuk, Ia.
- 53 ALICE M. CRAIG. b. March 4, 1849; m. Robert Steele (d.). Issue: *Robert E.* (d). *Mary A.* (m. Jos. Crandals, and has one son and five dau., Centerville, Ia.). *Teresa E.* (m. James Peabody; has 3 chil.). *Ruth Jane* (m. John Miller, who is interested in the coal mines of Centerville, Ia. They have 4 sons). *Lucy*, m. T. Mason; 1 son, Clinton, Ia. *Minnie A.*, m. Fred Lentz (tel. opr., Marshalltown, Ia.; one son, Rex).
- 54 THEODORE DAY CRAIG. b. Feb. 7, 1851; d. Nov. 9, 1886; m. Lucy Grissom, Albia, Ia. Issue: *Charles*, m. Lizzie Hyatt; has son, Edwin. In lumber business, Albia, Ia. *Ella*, m. Wm. Sylvester, a teacher at Amos College, Ia. Has 4 chil. *Walter*, m., 2 chil., St. Joe, Mo. *Lucy*, m. twice; 1st to Mr. Chenoworth (one son, Robert), 2d, to Mr. Colter (2 sons), Centerville, Ia. *Dr. Thomas D.* (dentist), Albia, Ia., unm.
- 55 ALBERT GALATIN CRAIG. b. Feb. 25, 1853; d. 1890. No issue.
- 56 CHARLES ADDIS CRAIG. b. March 16, 1855; d. Jan. 2, 1889; m. Alma Trader. Issue: *Lottie*, m. Mr. Hagg; 2 chil., Eldon, Ia. *Preston*, unm.



(In Old Age.)

(11) HON. ISAAC LEFFLER. b. Nov. 25, 1788, in Wash. Co., Pa.; m., 1st, Rebecca Forman, in Nov., 1814; she d. and he m., 2d, Lethenia, dau. of Hugh and Susanna (Bounds) Mitchell, in 1832.\* The following is from the Congressional Directory (Lanman): "He was educated in Jefferson College, studied law, and settled in Wheeling, Va. In 1817 was elected to the Virginia Legislature, where he served eight years. In 1827 he was

\*NOTE—Hugh Mitchell, b. Jan. 25, 1776, and wife, Susanna Bounds, b. April 10, 1782, had issue: *Margaret*, b. Dec. 31, 1802; m. Absolom Leffler. *Lethenia*, b. Oct. 26, 1803; m. Hon. Isaac Leffler. *Andrew*, b. Oct. 6, 1806. *T. Wiley*, b. Jan. 13, 1805. *John*, b. Feb. 24, 1808. *Nancy*, b. Nov. 25, 1812. *Robert*, b. March 10, 1815. *Sarah Jane*, b. July 20, 1817. *Mary*, b. Aug. 29, 1819. *Samuel F.*, b. Feb. 24, 1821.

elected a member of the Board of Public Works, and was a representative in Congress from Virginia, from 1827 to 1829 (20th Congress). In 1832 again elected to the Virginia Legislature, and in 1835 removed to Burlington, Ia. Served two years in the Legislature of Wisconsin Territory, one year as Speaker, and he was one year in the Legislature of Iowa. In 1843 was appointed Marshall of Iowa. In 1849 Register of the Land Office at Stillwater, but declined. In 1852 appointed Receiver of the same office."

He d. March 8, 1866, in Burlington, Ia.

*Seven Chil. by First Wife, Rebecca.*

- 57 ELBRIDGE LEFFLER. d. Mar. 29, 1858; m. Agnes Ronaldson. Had *Dorcas* (who m. Edward Cameron, and had Clarence and Chester). *William*, *Horace*, *Margaret* (who m. George Chilcote), and *Elizabeth* (who m. Daniel Hamilton).
- 58 JOHN F. LEFFLER. b. 1820; d. Oct. 27, 1844.
- 59 DR. JOSEPH F. LEFFLER. b. 1825; d. Dec. 20, 1856.
- 60 JAMES LEFFLER.
- 61 ELOISE LEFFLER. b. Sept. 24, 1816 (?); d. Feb. 6, 1888; m. Isaac Kelly. Had *Isaac* (who m. Nettie Frazier). *Samuel* (m. Mary Mitchell). *Joseph* (m. — Skilling). *Alexander* (m. Helen Upton). *Otis* (m. Jennie Sunderland), and had Harold. *Eliza* (m. John Wright).
- 62 CAROLINE LEFFLER. b. Feb. 9, —; d. Jan. 1, 1903.
- 63 REBECCA LEFFLER. m. Isaac Baggs; had *Montgomery*, *Ava* (m. Geo. Dickle, and has Geo. Jr.), *Edward*, *Charles*.

*Six Chil. of Hon. Isaac Leffler and Second Wife, Lethenia:*

- 64 ISAAC LEFFLER. b. 1837; d. Jan. 23, 1855.
- 65 ALEXANDER McCLURE LEFFLER. b. May 24, 1839.
- 66 DAVID I. LEFFLER. b. 1841; d. Aug. 1, 1861 (1st Ia. Cavalry).
- 67 MARGARET LEFFLER. m. Oliver Palmer.
- 68 LETHENIA LEFFLER. m. Daniel Baum.
- 69 SARAH LEFFLER. b. May 23, 1844; m. E. E. Edwards. Had dau., Lula Belle, who m. Clement Chase, editor and publisher of Omaha, Neb.



(16) ABSALOM LEFFLER. b. Sept. 10, 1798, in Pa.; d. in Burlington, Ia., Aug. 28, 1841; m. Margaret McClure Mitchell, dau. of Susanna (Bounds) and Hugh Mitchell, on Dec. 31, 1799; she d. in Stockton, Cal., June 19, 1876. She was one of the pioneers of California, and her descendants are native sons and daughters of that state, which is there considered a very great honor.

(From an Old Painting.)

*Eight chil. of Absalom Leffler and Margaret M.:*

- 70 HUGH MITCHELL LEFFLER. (Never m.).
- 71 JACOB LEFFLER. m. Sarah J. Cameron. Had *Birdie, Frank, Edward L. and Hattie Augusta*. He d. Feb., 1910.
- 72 SAMUEL LEFFLER. m. Mary Craig (Stockton, Cal.); had *Roluff C.*, who m. Kate Tulley Forrest, and had Viola (who m. Richard Ellwin May), and Roluff F. *Adeline* (m. Joseph H. Martin and had Mary), and *Orlando Wilbur*.
- 73 RICHARD MCCLURE LEFFLER. (Unm.).
- 74 ROBERT LEFFLER. (Unm.).
- 75 CLARA LEFFLER. b. —; m., 1st, Edward Imla Keep, and had *Hattie Augusta* (m. Harry Eldridge King, and has one dau., Mildred). Clara m., 2d, James Crosby Gage, and had *Julia Marcellen* (who m. Geo. Francis Hudson, and has one child, Clara Catherine, b. Oct. 13, 1909), Stockton, Cal.
- 76 SUSANNA LEFFLER. m. her cousin, Isaac Vance Leffler. (See No. 29.)
- 77 SARAH JANE LEFFLER. b. 1837; d. 1840.

(17) WILLIAM LEFFLER. b. May 30, 1800; m. in Va. in 1824, Mary A. Noble. They lived there, where they had a large number of slaves. In 1836 removed to Burlington, Ia. His four eldest chil. were b. in Va., the three youngest in Ia. He was a Civil Engineer, and would take large contracts from the Government for surveying the western lands, and be away from home months at a time, with parties of men to help him.





WILLIAM LEFFLER (17).

*Eight chil. of Wm. Leffler and Mary A.*

- 78 JOHN LEFFLER. m. Eliz. Mossman. Had 3 sons, *Providence*, *John*, and *William*. They have always lived at "Lefflers," near W. Burlington, Ia. Providence and John live together, the former being

unmar.; the latter m. Mollie Bowman, and has 1 son and 3 daughters. William lives in Portland, Ore.

- 79 EMILY LEFFLER. m. R. S. Chalfant in 1846. Had *Martha*, a very gifted girl, who d. at the age of 18 years; *Mary*, who m. T. R. Ross, who owned much land near Boone, Iowa. They had two daughters, Anna, and Belle. The former m. Marion Burrell, and has several chil., and owns hundreds of acres of land and is wealthy. The latter, Belle, m. — Swales, and has 2 sons, and lives with her father, T. R. Ross, and has been a great comfort to him, and a very dutiful daughter. *Flora* (m. Wesley Dillon). She is a fine book-keeper and accountant. *Belle*; m. W. D. Worthington, and lives at Mt. Pleasant, Iowa; has a beautiful home, and the finest library in the place. Her husband is a very great reader and student. No chil.
- 80 JANE LEFFLER.
- 81 ELIZABETH LEFFLER.
- 82 PROVIDENCE LEFFLER. d. unmar. in 1863 on his way home from California.
- 83 RUTH LEFFLER. d. in childhood.
- 84 ANNA LEFFLER. m. in 1861 to J. W. McFarland (Chicago). Had 2 daughters, *Emma* and *Clara*. The first, a beautiful, serious, and studious girl, was fond of books, and graduated before she was sixteen at High School, went to College and fitted herself as a teacher, and at the time of her death was in a good position in High School. She d. of a cold contracted in the chilly halls of the building, at the age of 22 years. The second daughter, Clara, was four years younger, and m. H. W. Ohl, who has been buyer for the firm of Carson, Pirie, Scott & Co., of Chicago, for eighteen years, and goes to New York nearly every month for goods. They have 2 chil., Irma, b. about 1894, and Walter, b. about 1899.
- 85 MARTHA LEFFLER. d. in childhood.



(18) DAVID LEFFLER. b. June 20, 1802; educated at Bloomington Univ., Ind. Lived in West Liberty, Pa., Wash. Co.; d. May 4, 1885; m. Rebecca Kelly.

*Chil. of David Leffler and Rebecca:*

- 86 SHEPHERD LEFFLER. b. May 11, 1845; m. and had *Amelia*, *Elbridge*, and *Raymond*.
- 87 JOHN LEFFLER. b. Aug. 30, 1846.
- 88 ELIZA LEFFLER. b. May 13, 1849; m. J. Lazear. No chil.

- 89 EMMA LEFFLER. b. July 30, 1851; m. Dr. E. L. Gilmore, Jan. 17, 1872. He d. March 3, 1906. Has *David*, b. Dec. 3, 1872; *Ella May*, b. Jan. 6, 1875, and d. Oct. 28, 1878; *Robert*, b. Jan. 10, 1878, and d. Nov. 11, 1878; *Horace Leffler*, b. Oct. 11, 1879; *Artie*, b. Sept. 13, 1882; *Lester*, b. June 12, 1885.
- 90 AGNES LEFFLER. b. April 21, 1854; d. June 14, 1868.
- 91 JACOB LEFFLER. b. Oct. 4, 1856; m. Flora Torrey. Lives near West Burlington, Ia. Daughter, *Myrtle*.
- 92 ELLA LEFFLER. b. April 22, 1860; d. March 19, 1887; m. — Churchman, and has one chil., Ella.



(19) ELIZABETH LEFFLER. b. Sept. 14, 1804; m. Samuel Mitchell Woods, Sept. 2, 1822. In 1853 she went to Cal. Left a numerous posterity, nearly all being residents of that state.

Issue:

- 92½ ANDREW WOODS. m. his cousin, Jane Eliz. Leffler, Feb. 10, 1852. Had issue: *William* (d); *Mary Jane* (who m. Duke S. Lipscomb and had Jordan Lipscomb, William Lipscomb, Earl Lipscomb, and Richard Lipscomb. William Lipscomb m. Edith Brown, Earl Lipscomb m. Ora Gibson and had Jack; and Richard Lipscomb m. Fleta Love Gardner and had Duke G. and Verle Lipscomb). *Samuel* (m. 1st, Laura Bigelow, and had Andrew Woods, Ora Woods, and Myrtle Woods; and by 2d wife, Nellie Cornell, he had Howard Woods). *John Leffler*, *Emma* (d), *Andrew* (d), and *Anne Elizabeth* (who m. Clement V. Darrah, and has Earl W. Darrah, and Guard Clement Darrah).
- 93 MARY JANE WOODS. m. July 10, 1862, to William Lewis Manley. No chil.
- 94 MARGARET TODD WOODS. m. March 30, 1858, Abraham Jamison Henderson, and had *Anne Eliza* (m. Alvin B. Darrah; no fam.). *William W.* (m. Carrie Agnes Carter, and had Helen). *Samuel Thomas* (m. Ada Van Alstine-Decker; no fam.).
- 95 HUGH MITCHELL WOODS. Bachelor.
- 96 JACOB LEFFLER WOODS. m. Virginia E. Ward, Oct. 8, 1873. Had *Edwin Ward* (who m. Mabel Ism, and had Ward Manley).
- 97 REBECCA WOODS. Died.
- 98 SAMUEL WOODS. m. Arloan Plummer-Ellis, and had *Clarence J.* and *Clara J.* (twins), *Rita P.*, and *Frances Evelyn*.
- 99 SUSAN ELIZABETH WOODS. m. Laurel L. Creech, Sept. 21, 1865.

Had *Everett C.*, died; *Robert Lee*, died; *Francis Mitchell* (who m. *Lulu Thomas*, and had 3 daughters, *Grace*, *Rita*, and *Otha*); *William*, died; *Mary J.* (who m. *Geo. Edwin Beck*), and *Dulcinea Elizabeth*.

(21) HON. SHEPHERD LEFFLER. b. Apr. 24, 1811. Educated in the State University at Bloomington, Ind. He lived in Va., and removed to Burlington, Ia., and was a Representative in Congress from that state. He is said to have been the only Democrat in the entire Leffler family, and was always hurrahing for Jackson from childhood. The Leffler family in the early days are said to have been Whigs, with this exception. Shepherd was a very handsome man, and when in Washington was popular socially. He always took his little daughter with him when he went to the White House. He m. *Elizabeth Parrott* (b. Aug. 12, 1829, and d. Oct. 2, 1878), and he d. Sept. 7, 1879.

*Chil. of Hon. Shepherd Leffler and Elizabeth.*

100 CHARLES LEFFLER. (Marysville, Mo.).

101 EUGENE PAUL LEFFLER.

102 AMELIA LEFFLER. (Chicago); m. Mr. Sunderland, and has 3 daughters, *Fannie*, *Jennie* and *Bessie*. *Jennie* m. Mr. Kelley (Chicago).

(29) ISAAC VANCE LEFFLER. b. Dec. 21, 1819; m. Oct. 28, 1846, in Burlington, Ia., his cousin, *Susanna Leffler*. Went to Cal. with the pioneers of that state, and d. there in Stockton, Oct. 4, 1904, aged 85 years. Was a lawyer, and in 1845, with others, petitions the Legislature of Iowa. He practiced in the Supreme Court of Iowa.

103 *Chil. of Isaac Vance Leffler and Susanna.*

104 FREDERIC LEFFLER. b. Oct. 1, 1847; m. *Emma Bauer* May 5, 1874. Had: *David William*, b. June 28, 1875, and d. Sept. 13, 1885; *Josephine Florence*, *Susanna*, *Herman Vance* (San Francisco).

105 FLORENCE LEFFLER. b. Jan. 28, 1850, and d. June 4, 1873; m. *Isaac Lothrop*, Aug. 12, 1872. Had: *Horatio*, who d. Feb. 18, 1874.

106 ABSOLOM LEFFLER. b. Aug. 17, 1853; unmar.

107 WILLIAM HENRY EBENEZER LEFFLER. b. Feb. 4, 1860; m.

Minnie L. Skilling, and had: *Harry Ross*, b. July 20, 1891, and *Claude*, b. March 14, 1894.

- 108 MARGARET IMLA LEFFLER. b. Sept. 20, 1862; m. Dr. Geo. B. Kolb Jan. 24, 1888. She d. July 30, 1893. Had *Lucille*, b. Nov. 5, 1888.
- 109 CLARIBEL LEFFLER. b. Nov. 4, 1866; m. June 1, 1898, to William Henry King; no fam. Lives in San Francisco.

*Descendants of Major Conrad Leffler.*

DR. JOHN PETER CONRAD LEFFLER. Major General in the American Revolution. Came from Hesse Cassel to Pa. in 1766. Educated in the University of Geisen, Germany; m. Catherine De Harte, May 23, 1769, in Oley Twp., Berks Co., Pa.; d. of camp-fever in the Revolutionary army. He is said to have been familiar with seven or eight languages, and a man of great influence and character. He was one of the Committee of Safety from Montgomery Co., Pa., before the Revolution, and Major of the Sixth Battalion of Associators in the County of Berks for the protection of the Province, and for the defense of American Liberty. (See Pa. Archives.) He is thought to have had several sons, but the names are not known at present, except one, as follows. Issue:

- (A) JOHN LEFFLER. Lived on the Muhlenbach, near Shaffertown, Pa., and d. about 1850. One of the first disciples of Jacob Allbright, founder of the Evangelical Church; m. about 1798, Juliana, dau. of John George, son of Peter Becker. (Her mother was also Juliana.) Came 1721, and settled on the Muhlenbach. Had issue:
- (a) JOHN LEFFLER. b. on the Muhlenbach, Sept. 19, 1805. Moved to Naperville, Ill., 1854; d. June 20, 1889; m. Sarah, dau. of Peter and Magdalena Buck. Issue:
- (1) JEREMIAH LEFFLER. b. Myerstown, Pa., Oct. 10, 1845. In Civil War, 16th and 105th Ill. Inf.; m. Loanna, daugh. of Henry and Elizabeth Hoy. Issue: *Burton* (married), *Baird*, *Claude*, *Ralph*, *Earl E.*, *Olivia* (d), and *Ada Beatrice*.
  - (2) CHARLES WESLEY LEFFLER. m. Laura Fey (Ill.).
  - (3) PAUL W. LEFFLER. Chicago, Ill. Inventor of the Leffler Electric System, and of machine for making barbed wire. Other important inventions. m. Anne Ferguson.
  - (4) SUSANNA LEFFLER. m. Isaac Cushard, Waterloo, Ia.

- (5) SARAH LEFFLER. d. when 17 years of age.
- (6) LIZZIE LEFFLER. d. at age of 31 years; unmar.
- (7) JOHN LEFFLER, JR. d. in inf.
- (8) A DAU., who d. in inf.
- (b) SAMUEL LEFFLER. b. 1808; m. Elizabeth Windermuth.
- (c) DANIEL LEFFLER. One of his sons moved to Ohio after the Mexican War. Daniel lived in Orwigsburg, Pa.; d.
- (d) GEORGE LEFFLER. Bachelor. Orwigsburg, Pa.; d.
- (e) WILLIAM LEFFLER. m. and lived in Landingville, Pa.; d. about 1898.
- (f) JULIANNA LEFFLER. m. John Nogle. Newmantown, Pa.; d.
- (g) ELIZ. LEFFLER. m. John Snavely. York, Pa.; d.
- (h) KATHRYN BETSEY LEFFLER. Landingville, Pa.; unmar.; d.
- (B) LEFFLER (son).
- (C) LEFFLER (dau.).

*The Descendants of Samuel Leffler.*

(b) SAMUEL LEFFLER. (*John, John Peter Conrad 1.*) b. in Cocalico Twp., Lancaster Co., Pa., 1808; m. Eliz. Wildermuth in 1831, in Orwigsburg, Pa.; d. in Landingville, Pa., 1876. Out of respect to his memory, on the day of his funeral, all business was suspended in Orwigsburg, one of the largest towns in Skuylkill Co. His wife was b. in Orwigsburg in 1809, dau. of Jno. Wildermuth. They were among the first members of the Evangelical Church. There is a tradition in this family that the name Leffler is of French origin, and signifies a "Flower," or *La Fleur*. This is a much prettier idea than the other before mentioned of the origin of the name.

*Issue of Samuel and Elizabeth:*

- 9 WILLIAM H. LEFFLER. b. in Orwigsburg, Pa., 1832. Lives at Landingville.
- 10 SAMUEL LEFFLER. b. 1834; m. Sarah Miller about 1853; d. in Ocala, Fla., in 1890. Had 5 sons: *Ellwood*; m. Cora Rose; lives in Reading, Pa.; has 5 chil. and 2 gr. chil. *Milton*; m. Valerie Regal; lives in Wash., D. C. (Govt. Printing office). *Howard*; m., 1st, Cora O'Harn of Mississippi, and, 2d, another southern lady; has one ch. (Tex.). *Raymond*; m. Ada Barsh (Reading, Pa.). *Claudius* (died).
- 11 EMMA LEFFLER. b. about 1836; m. Frank Zuber; lived in Do-

- chersville, Pa.; had about 10 chil.; d. in 1901. *Mary*; m. John Sell of Phila. (has 6 chil. and 3 gr. chil.). *William*; m. Ella Barry; lives in Chicago. *Cora*; m. Wesley Boyer, a civil eng., at Port Carbon, Pa. (3 chil.). *Harvey*; m. Miss Sell (Reading, Pa.).
- 12 MARY LEFFLER. b. 1838; m. Daniel Paul in 1866. Has *Ulysses* (d.), *Cordelia* (d.), and *Minnie Leffler*. (Port Carbon, Pa.).
- 13 ELIZABETH LEFFLER. b. 1841; d. in inf.
- 14 FRANKLIN BENJAMIN LEFFLER. b. Sept. 10, 1843; m. July 10, 1870, Amanda C. Paul, dau. of Paul Paul and wife (Lydia Hornfeger, b. Butler twp., Schuylkill Co., Pa., Feb. 3, 1848). Live at Fountain Springs, Pa. He was educated in Arcadian Inst., in Orwigsburg. Issue: *Aurelian Edwin*, b. in Fountain Springs, May 9, 1872; ed. at the public schools and at West Chester State Normal School; licensed to practice law; spent nine years in New York city, and now supervising principal of the Port Vue schools (Pa.). *Maude Lydia*, b. Landingville, Aug. 12, 1875; ed. in pub. sch. and grad. nurse of the Good Samaritan Hosp., Lebanon, Pa. (now head nurse at Monte Alto Sanitarium (Pa.)). *George Paul*, b. April 10, 1877, Fountain Springs, Pa.; ed. in pub. sch.; learned the art of printing, and is manager of the *Editor and Publisher*, New York (a journal for publishers only); m. Aug. 29, 1905, Mary Jane Rounds, at the Church of the Transfiguration, in the romantic world known as the "*Little Church Around the Corner*." His wife was b. in Salisbury, Md., 1876, *William Harrison*, b. in Fountain Springs, Pa., Aug. 15, 1879; grad. in med. at the Medico-Chirurgical College of Phila. in 1907, and took a hospital course in the Youngstown, O., and McKeesport, Pa., hospitals, and lives in McKeesport; m. and has dau. Blanche Irene, who was b. Nov. 5, 1883; m. Aug. 27, 1908, to Norman Howard Geist, and lives in Darby, near Phila.; they have a dau., Phyllis Natalie (the only gr. ch. of Franklin Benj. and Amanda C. Paul Leffler). She was b. Nov. 9, 1909. Norman Howard Geist was b. in Mahsutongo, twp., Northumberland Co., Pa., in 1880. (Amanda C. Paul above was a great-niece, it is said, of Jean Paul, otherwise known as John Paul Jones, famous during the American Revolution, and who was of a Swiss family who sought refuge in Scotland on account of religious or political troubles in Switzerland.)
- 15 LEVI LEFFLER. b. 1845; d. in inf.
- 16 URIAH GEORGE LEFFLER. b. 1848; m. Emma McQuode, 1880. Issue. *Wm. James McQuode*, and *Clement* (Mechanicsville, Pa.).
- 17 CLARA LIZZIE LEFFLER. Unmar.; lives with her uncle, Wm. Leffler.

## THE SIMLER FAMILY OF RICE'S FORT.

(1) REV. JASPER SIMLER. b. in Switzerland, either in Zurich or Geneva; date unknown at present. He was a student, became highly educated, was well versed in Latin, Greek, and also spoke French, as well as his native tongue, the German. In Switzerland he held a professorship in some institution of learning, and was said to have made money, and when the tide of emigration turned to America was one of those who chose to come and try the new world. He probably belonged to the same circles in Switzerland as Rev. Peter Fullenwider, and the ancestors of the Rice and Leffler families. He came to Westmoreland Co., Pa., in the early day, perhaps before Washington Co. had been erected. He was in Rice's Fort, and m., perhaps, about 1785 or 1786, to the widow of Jacob Leffler (1), who was Catherine, dau. of Mr. Miller (probably of Miller's Fort). They had only one son, and are not known to have had any daughters. The name of Simler has not increased much in the United States.

A few years after Jasper Simler came to America and married he rode over the mountains to the town of Reading, Pa., to hear the Wesleyans preach, was converted, and ever afterward a devoted Methodist, was ordained to preach, and continued a minister until his death. He did not attain a great age.

Issue: (One son.)

(2) REV. JOHN SIMLER (*Jasper 1*). b. in Pa., and probably in the vicinity of Rice's Fort, June 25, 1787; d. in Harrison Co., Ind., July 5, 1846; m. Susanna Winter, who was a sister of Catherine, who m. Jacob, son of Rev. Peter Fullenwider. She was born in Pa., probably near the same place as her future husband, Oct. 25, 1785, and d. in Harrison Co., Ind., July 5, 1814. They emigrated from Pa. about 1808, near the



time during which the Rice and Boone families came, and made a home in Jackson Twp., Harrison Co., on Raccoon Creek, a short distance north of Zoar Church. The place is now known as the Hugh Dyer farm. Here his eldest children were born, perhaps all of them, and *John Jr.*, lived and died here. The country was very wild, but beautiful, at that early day. So much was it infested with wolves that large premiums were paid for their scalps. It is said that John Simler, Sr., often had considerable money for them, as he was a very successful hunter. He was a man of much more than ordinary ability in many ways; was a teacher and composer of music, and read medicine a good deal. Two of his sons became ministers. He was a promoter of the University at Bloomington, contributing money to it, and helping it in many ways. Some time before his death he became an ordained minister and continued the work up to the end of his life. After his death his widow remarried to Mr. Hanks, a relative of the mother of Lincoln. He had eight chil., as follows:

*Chil. of John Simler and Susanna (Perhaps not correctly arranged) :*

- 3 DAVID SIMLER. Drowned when 16 years of age in the Ohio river; he and his brother were persuaded to go in by an older young man, who could swim, and were drawn in by the quicksand; both drowned.
- 4 JACOB SIMLER. Was drowned with his brother above; aged 14 years. He went to his brother's assistance and the sand overwhelmed them both. The place was Frank's Hollow, Harrison Co.
- 5 JOHN SIMLER, JR. m., 1st, Isabel Stevenson; 2d, Mary Anne Gwartney.
- 6 SOLOMON SIMLER. d. of brain fever at 19 years of age.
- 7 ELIZABETH SIMLER. m. Absolom Mauck; had 3 dau.: *Lucinda*, *Susanne*, and *Adeline*; all now d. She d. of heart disease, aged 56 years.
- 8 DR. WILLIAM ANDERSON SIMLER. d. of typhoid fever, aged 27 years; a very bright young man; a physician; m. and left a widow and 2 little daughters.
- 9 ISAAC C. SIMLER. b. 1832; m. Elizabeth Fravel, and moved to Mo. in 1853 (?). Had 8 chil.: *Catherine*, *Wesley*, *Daniel*, *Mary Anne*, *Isaac*, *Lucinda*, *George* and *John*, the last living in Adair Co., Mo.

Isaac C. Simler d. in 1898, aged 76 years. He was an officer in the Civil War; his son Daniel Simler was killed during the war. Wesley Simler was also a soldier, but lived to return home.

- 10 MARY ANNE SIMLER. m. Joseph Fravel, and moved to Gibson Co., Ind. She was b. in Harrison Co., Ind., Sept. 14, 1821, and d. in Owensville, Gibson Co., March 3, 1907.

(5) HON. JOHN SIMLER. (*John 2, Jasper 1.*) b. in Harrison Co., Ind., Nov. 29, 1812; m., 1st, Isabel, dau. of James and Elizabeth Stevenson (who came from Shenandoah Valley, Va.); 2d, Mary Anne Gwartney, April, 1859. He was a student and teacher of music, a school teacher, and also studied medicine. He was an ordained minister. Lived all his life near Lanesville, on the old home place where he d. June 12, 1889, aged 76 yrs, 6 mo. and 14 dys. He was a member of the Indiana State Legislature in 1850, and in many ways had the confidence of the community, and was much respected and liked. He had twelve chil., as follows:

*Chil. of John Simler and Isabel* (married April 21, 1836; Rev. Henry Bonebrake, officiating).

- 11 ELIZABETH M. SIMLER. b. Feb. 20, 1837; studied to be a teacher and taught several years before her marriage; she d. June 13, 1903; m. James H. Benson, and had 7 chil.: *Albert McClellan, Annette Clara, Celesta Atlanta, Francis Doane, Nellie, Carrie Sylvia*, and an inf. boy, who lived but a few days.
- 12 MARY ANNE SUSANNA SIMLER. b. June 15, 1839; m. Abram N. Ragey. She d. Feb. 13, 1902. Had 9 chil.: *William La Fayette*, lives in Ky.; *Emma*, m., and d., leaving 3 chil.; *Anna*, m. Jesse Berryman, of Brandenburg, Ky.; *Ella*, m. and d., leaving 3 chil.; *Eva*, m. Elisha Naufus, near Brandenburg; *John Henry*, d. in inf.; *Alvin*, d. in inf.; *Charles*, d. in inf.; *Georgia*, m. Mr. Herrington, and lives near Arcola, Ill.
- 13 JOHN JASPER SIMLER. b. Nov. 27, 1840. Lives near Lanesville, Ind., and has been a school teacher and music teacher, etc., and is a devoted Christian worker, teaching the Bible class in Lanesville, and being prominent in the work of the church there. He m. in 1879, Mary E. Gresham, a relative of Hon. Walter Q. Gresham, and had 10 chil.: *Minnie R.*, b. Dec. 21, 1880; *Sallie Jane, Julie*, b. 1882; *Luella, Kate, Hattie, Charles, Carrie*, an infant son, who. d., and *Mary Anne*, b. Jan. 30, 1895, a few days before her mother's death. The last was reared by her aunt, Mrs. Elmyra Shafer.

- 14 JAMES STEVENSON SIMLER. b. April 3, 1843; d. July 18, 1905; m. Martha J. Barrows in Oct., 1867 or 1868. Issue: 4 chil., *twin boys*, who d. in inf.; *Stella May*, who d. in 1895, aged 23 years, and *John Lee*, who survives, and lives in Harrison Co. James Stevenson Simler served 3 years in the Civil War; came home ruined in health, with chronic rheumatism so bad that for the last years of his life he could not walk without crutches.
- 15 EMILY SIMLER. b. Feb. 1, 1845; m. Agrippa F. Sonner, who d. in 1910. They had 10 chil.: *Emmet*, *Minnie*, *Annie* (d.), *Stella*, *John W.* (d.), *Emma* (d.), *Albert*, *Ella*, *David* (d.), *Willard*.
- 16 ELMIRA ALICE SIMLER. b. Aug. 7, 1847; m. March 24, 1869, George G. Shafer, a widower with a dau., Mary Catherine, or Kate, who afterward m. Edward Gresham, a nephew of Hon. Walter Q. Gresham, and lives in Lanesville (no chil.). Elmyra A. Shafer had no chil., but reared several little orphans, and takes great interest in the family.
- 17 SARAH ISABEL SIMLER. b. Dec. 30, 1848; m., 1st, William Trotter, and had *James M.*, and *Minnie*, who d. in 1910. Mr. Trotter was a soldier, and d. when the chil. were small, and she married Thomas Irvine of Corydon.
- 18 DAVID ANDERSON SIMLER. b. Nov. 3, 1851. Lives in the old home place; m. Sarah, dau. of Baker and Julia Love, on March 22, 1877. Issue: *John Daniel*, b. Feb. 14, 1880; d. March 1, 1881. *Flora Myrtle*, b. Dec. 16, 1881. *George Cleveland*, b. March 21, 1885. *David Verne*, b. Aug. 15, 1891. *Louis L.*, b. Aug. 15, 1895. *Chester Lee*, b. March 15, 1898.
- 19 SETH WILLARD SIMLER. b. Feb. 18, 1853; m. in Ky., Josephine Chism. Was thrown from a horse and very badly injured. Had 5 chil.: *Noah*, who d.; *John*, *Mary*, *Gola* (?), and a *dau.*, who d. in infancy.
- 20 CLARA LOUISE SIMLER. Twin of Seth W., above; m. Wm. Moyars, and had *John Ward*, and *Daisy*; the last d. in inf.; the first is m.
- 21 ATLANTA SIMLER. b. May 17, 1855; m. Geo. A. Smith; 4 chil.: *Maude*, *Howard Elton*, *George Arthur*, and a *son*, who d. in inf.
- 22 A SON. (Unnamed; buried with his mother); d. Nov. 4, 1857.  
By his 2d wife, *Mary Anne*, *John Simler, Jr.*, had issue:
- 23 LAURA SIMLER. b. March 14, 1861; m. Mr. Lewis, and lives in California.

# INDEX.

## Persons Named Bromwell—

Abram, 17.  
Addie B., 86.  
Adella, 83.  
Addison, 85.  
Albert R., 44.  
Alfred, 95.  
Alice, 87-90.  
Alice B., 92.  
Alice C., 43.  
Alma, 35.  
Altha B., 91.  
Amelia, 42.  
Andrew, 35.  
Andrew J., 36.  
Anna, 35-38.  
Anna M., 85.  
Anne, 86-87-91.  
Anne H., 84.  
Arthur, 35.  
Attie M., 90.  
Belle, 36.  
Benj. T. F., 44.  
Bernice, 44.  
Bessie, 91.  
Beulah, 8-20-21-26-35.  
Beulah H., 28-31.  
Birdie, 43.  
Blanche, 42.  
Bryan, 35.  
Celestia A., 83.  
Chas., 35-97.  
Chas. H., 85.  
Chas. L., 97.  
Chas. S., 42.  
Chas. T., 97.  
Clara, 35-91.  
Clarence J., 43.  
Clementine C., 85.  
Columbus H., 97.  
David H., 24-28.  
David O., 95.  
Deborah, 19-24-26.  
Deborah F., 28-31.  
Delia, 35.  
Denzel, 91.  
Dora E., 43.  
Dwight L., 85.  
Edith, 35.  
Edward, 17-20 - 35 - 85-  
86-97.  
Edw. J., 35.  
Edw. W., 91.  
Eliza, 87.  
Eliza J., 43.  
Elizabeth, 35.  
Eliz. A., 88.  
Eliz. C., 38.  
Eliz. E. (*Frontispiece*),  
96.  
Eliz. M., 84.  
Eliz. S., 83.

Eliz. T.  
Ella, 35-38-85.  
Elsie, 86.  
Eleanor, 35.  
Ellen R., 83.  
Elmer, 35.  
Emma, 35-66-67-96.  
Emma M., 66.  
Estella, 43.  
Esther M. M., 91.  
Fannie A., 85.  
Fannie B., 90.  
Flora, 86.  
Florence, 90.  
Florence C., 32-99.  
F. Harlow, 51-113.  
Floyd, 90.  
Frank, 35.  
Geo., 28-43-95.  
G. Bowdle, 85.  
Geo. D., 90.  
Geo. W., 35.  
Georgia, 35.  
Georgia M., 84.  
Hannah, 24.  
Harley E., 86.  
Harriet E., 97.  
Harry, 44.  
Harry E., 91.  
Harry F., 91.  
Hattie G., 90.  
Helen Marie, 42.  
Helen P., 43.  
Helen R., 34-35.  
Henry, 35.  
Henry Broughton, 14-  
22-25-27-28-29-35-37-  
38-44-45-46-47-86-105  
-110.  
Henry H., 84  
H. Pelham H., 50-51-  
52-53-55-56-57-58-59-  
60-61-62-63-64-69-70-  
71-72-112-165-191.  
Henry Pelham Payne,  
67-68-134.  
Henrietta E., 68-100.  
Henrietta M., 48 - 49-  
112.  
Herman, 35.  
Horace C., 44.  
Howard M., 44.  
Ida, 35.  
Imogene, 91.  
Irving, 35.  
Isaac, 15.  
Isabella A., 36-39.  
J., 19.  
J. E., 97.  
Jane M., 97.  
Jacob, 16 - 17-21-22-24-  
28-31-32-33-34-36-85-  
86-87-99.  
Jacob C., 91.

Jacob Henry, 38-40-41-  
42.  
Jacob Lowe, 86-87-88-  
91.  
Jacob T., 85.  
James, 43-85-86-97.  
Jas. A., 86.  
Jas. D., 92-97.  
Jas. E., 85-86.  
Jas. G., 81.  
Jas. T., 97.  
Jennie, 43.  
Jeremiah, 85-86-87-91.  
J. Fletcher, 91.  
Jere, 35.  
Jesse, 35.  
John, 19 - 82-85-86-87-  
91-97.  
John A., 83.  
Jno. A. H., 83.  
Jno. B., 89.  
Jno. E., 82-84-86-97-98.  
Jno. F., 91.  
Jno. H., 95.  
Jno. R., 43.  
Jno. T., 85.  
Jno. W., 97.  
Joseph, 26-35-42-43-97.  
Jos. D., 85.  
Josiah, 97.  
Josiah R., 82-84-86.  
Julia, 85.  
Julia A., 83.  
Julia D., 43.  
Josephine H., 97.  
Kate, 37.  
Laura, 35.  
Laura B., 43.  
Laura Eugenia, 51-78-  
79-113.  
Leonard, 35.  
Leon H., 86.  
Lewis L., 44.  
Lillie, 35.  
Louise, 37-44.  
Lola R., 91.  
Lulu, 35.  
Lura, 86.  
Margaret T., 85.  
Maria, 36-38.  
Marion, 35-86.  
Martha, 28.  
Martha M., 90.  
Mary, 20-24-26-35-38.  
Mary A., 86-87.  
Mary A. R., 82.  
Mary E., 28-30-83.  
Mary F., 84.  
Mary S., 88-91.  
Mattie E., 97.  
Maud, 42.  
Max, 86.  
Mildred, 42.  
Minnie, 35-36-44-91.

M. Scott, 42.  
 Nancy, 87.  
 Nellie, 35.  
 Nellie M., 90.  
 Nettie, 27-49-100.  
 Nicholas, 86.  
 Nicholas E., 85.  
 Nina, 86.  
 Oliver W., 37.  
 Park, 91.  
 Pelham, 51.  
 Percival, 44.  
 Peter, 95.  
 Ralph, 91.  
 Richard, 43.  
 Robert, 19-35-44-95.  
 Robt. E., 28-30-99.  
 Robt. F., 97.  
 Robt. H. C., 83.  
 Rosa, 35.  
 Ruth, 91.  
 Samuel, 35-85.  
 Sarah, 36.  
 Sarah E., 95.  
 Seymour, 95.  
 Sheddin, 17.  
 Sophia, 82.  
 Sophia R., 86.  
 Speden, 20.  
 Susan, 87.  
 Sylvia, 35.  
 T. Davis, 84.  
 Thomas D., 86.  
 Thomas, 28-97.  
 Thomas G., 86.  
 T. C. Shipley, 84.  
 Vince, 86.  
 Vivian, 35-91.  
 Washington, 35.  
 William, 8 - 9-19-20-21-  
 22-24-25-28-29-30-31-  
 32-34-35-36-38-45-85-  
 86-88-97-99-100.  
 Wm. C., 91.  
 Wm. H., 86-97.  
 Wm. J., 43-85-86-92-93-  
 94-95.  
 Wm. O. B., 37.  
 Wm. R., 43-82-84-86-97.  
 Wm. T., 85.  
 Wm. W., 97.  
 Zulah, 86.

#### **Persons Named Holmes—**

Abbie B., 118.  
 Adeline, 114.  
 Alexander, 118.  
 Arthur B., 118.  
 Anne E., 118.  
 Beatrice, 114.  
 Col. Chas., 123.  
 Chas. H., 125.  
 Clarence L., 116.  
 Clarisa, 106-118-122.  
 E., 43.  
 Edward, 118-122.  
 Edw. K., 118.

Eliza A., 118.  
 Emily B., 118.  
 Emma, 116.  
 Ethel E., 117.  
 Eugene M., 114.  
 Florence E., 114.  
 Florence P., 114.  
 Frank H., 118.  
 Franklin L., 116.  
 Grace, 116.  
 Grace L., 117.  
 Guy, 118.  
 Hannah S., 125.  
 Harry H., 117.  
 Helen, 118.  
 Henrietta, 23 - 26 - 44-  
 105 - 106-109-127-129-  
 130.  
 Horace, 118.  
 Howard S., 116.  
 James W., 123.  
 Jay A., 116.  
 Jedediah, 117-122-123.  
 John (Hon.), 118-123-  
 124.  
 John (Rev.), 23-102-  
 103-127-129.  
 Joseph, 102 - 103 - 104-  
 105 - 106-109-117-118-  
 119 - 120-122-124-126-  
 127-128-129.  
 Joseph A., 118.  
 Josiah H., 114-116.  
 Lemuel, 23 - 44 - 48-99-  
 100 - 101-102-103-105-  
 106 - 107-109-113-115-  
 120-122-127-129.  
 Lemuel B., 118.  
 Lemuel J., 114.  
 L. Evaline, 128.  
 Lucy, 106-117-118.  
 Melatiah, 124.  
 Melinda, 106, 109, 113.  
 Malvina, 108.  
 M. Malvina, 108-114.  
 Martha, 116.  
 Mary, 118.  
 Mary Evangeline, 116.  
 M. Rosetta, 114.  
 Means W., 116.  
 Merle Lemuel, 114.  
 Olive M., 116.  
 Pamela, 106-122-128.  
 Paraclete W., 118-128.  
 Patience, 44-129.  
 Pelham, 106-130.  
 Polly, 106-123.  
 S. Louise, 116.  
 Sarah A., 125.  
 Spencer, 123.  
 Theo. W., 116.  
 Thomas, 154.  
 W. Bradford, 125.  
 William, 102 - 103-127-  
 129.

#### **Persons Named Payne—**

Arthur, 146.  
 Arthur J., 149.

Alex. M., 170.  
 Annie A., 153.  
 Annie F., 146.  
 Arvilla, 152.  
 Chester, 170.  
 Clara, 166-170.  
 Clara E., 166.  
 Cornelia, 146.  
 Curtis C., 170.  
 David W., 141.  
 Della S., 153.  
 Ebenezer, 169.  
 Edw. F., 149.  
 Elijah, 169.  
 Eliz., 96-136-170.  
 Eliz. E., 52-144-150-153-  
 191.  
 Eliz. W., 137-145-158.  
 Eliza, 170.  
 Ellwin, 170.  
 E. Emily, 52 - 141-144-  
 150 - 153 - 188 - 191  
 (Fontispiece).  
 Emma, 141-147-152.  
 Emma A., 168.  
 Emma T., 153.  
 Emily F., 137-161.  
 Esther M., 166.  
 Flora E., 168.  
 Fleming R., 137 - 150-  
 163-164-166.  
 Florence O., 152.  
 Grace T., 157.  
 Hannah, 170.  
 Henry R., 141-142-149-  
 169-191.  
 I. Caroline, 153.  
 Jane Anne McG., 144.  
 James, 170.  
 Jas. Q. E., 168.  
 Jane, 170.  
 Jefferson, 170.  
 Jessie, 152-157.  
 Jessie H., 152.  
 J. Harvey, 137-163-167-  
 168.  
 Jno., 147-170.  
 Jno. F., 152.  
 J. Howard, 165.  
 Jno. W., 52-96-137-138-  
 140 - 141-143-147-148-  
 149-170-187-191.  
 J. Washington, 166.  
 J. Wesley, 156-157.  
 Josiah, 135.  
 Jonathan, 100-135-136-  
 137 - 141-144-145-147-  
 169-191.  
 J. Wm., 152.  
 Julia A., 136-137-168.  
 Julia B., 153.  
 Kisah, 170.  
 Lewis, 170.  
 Lola E., 166.  
 Lucy J., 166.  
 Martha E., 152.  
 Mary, 137-152-153-170.  
 Mary A. R., 152.

Mary E., 149-156-157-168.  
 Mary O., 152.  
 Mattie, 143-144.  
 M. Gertrude, 166.  
 Minnie D., 152.  
 Myrtle, 152.  
 Nancy B., 137.  
 Rebecca, 170.  
 Robert, 135.  
 R. Leffler, 141-149-150-191.  
 Samuel, 137-170.  
 Sarah, 170.  
 Sarah E., 156-157.  
 Susan W., 137-159.  
 Sylvia, 170.  
 Vernon A., 166.  
 Wm., 135 - 137-151-163-170.  
 Wm. A., 96 - 141 - 145-150-191.  
 Wm. D., 149.  
 W. Kavanagh, 137-156-163.

#### Persons Named Rice—

Abner K., 199.  
 Abraham, 180-184.  
 Alex. A., 185.  
 Allen, 185.  
 Anna, 186-188.  
 Anna G., 195.  
 Anna M., 184.  
 Arthur K., 205.  
 Betsey, 199.  
 Bettie, 205.  
 Catherine, 183-196-198-209.  
 Catherine M., 184.  
 Chas. C., 184.  
 Chas. S., 187.  
 Christina, 199.  
 David, 187.  
 David J., 187.  
 Daniel, 176 - 177 - 183-188-190-214-220-221.  
 Edith G., 195.  
 Edmund Y., 54.  
 Eliza, 187.  
 Elizabeth, 52 - 96-139-145 - 176-183-187-191-194-199.  
 Eliz. J., 183-184.  
 Emeline J., 194.  
 Eugene, 205.  
 Eva A., 205.  
 Felicia N., 183.  
 Gertrude H., 194.  
 Gilman S., 195.  
 Gordon R., 195.  
 Harrison C., 185.  
 Harrison J., 184-214.  
 Harrison M., 184.  
 Hattie C., 195.  
 Henry, 100-183-184-185-186-190-198-220-222.  
 H. Clay, 184.

Henry H., 184-195.  
 Henry L., 186-187.  
 Henry M., 194.  
 Hubert, 206.  
 Imogene, 205.  
 Isaac, 183-184-186-214.  
 Isaac A., 183-184.  
 Isaac N., 185.  
 Isalah, 188.  
 James, 183-187-206.  
 Jas. L., 185.  
 Jas. M., 184-214.  
 Jacob, 177-183-188-199-203-214-219.  
 Jane I., 185.  
 Jno., 181 - 184-188-192-195-206-219.  
 Jno. B. W., 195.  
 J. Bunyan, 206.  
 J. Robt., 185.  
 Jno. T., 185.  
 Jonathan, 199.  
 Leanna, 187.  
 Leantine, 205.  
 Leta J., 184.  
 Louisa A., 206.  
 Lucinda J., 195.  
 Lydia, 187-191-193.  
 Lydia A., 193-194.  
 Marg. D., 185.  
 Martha E., 194.  
 Matilda, 183.  
 Mary, 187.  
 Mary A., 199.  
 Mary E., 185-193-194-214.  
 M. Miriam, 184.  
 Maud I., 205.  
 Nancy, 203.  
 Nettie, 187.  
 Nicholas, 198-199.  
 Oscar A., 205.  
 Polly, 199.  
 Rachel, 199.  
 Rena, 184.  
 Rena M., 185.  
 Robt. H., 195.  
 Robt. T., 205.  
 Ruth S., 195.  
 Sallie, 199.  
 Samuel, 185.  
 Susan, 199.  
 Susan H., 195.  
 S. Narcissa, 185.  
 Temple, 205.  
 Theo. F., 195.  
 Thos. A., 185.  
 Thos. F., 185.  
 Thos. H., 185.  
 Thos. N., 185.  
 Victoria, 185.  
 Victoria C., 184.  
 Victoria E., 185.  
 Wallace T., 184.  
 Wm., 183-187.  
 Wm. A., 185.  
 Wm. B., 195.  
 Wm. H., 185.  
 Wm. P., 195.

#### Persons Named Fullenwider—

Agnes, 215.  
 Alice, 212.  
 Anna, 203.  
 Anna C., 209.  
 Anne, 212.  
 Anne E., 207-208.  
 A. Victoria, 208.  
 Aurelia T., 214.  
 Austin L., 201-212.  
 Barbara, 203.  
 Benj. S., 208.  
 Cassius H., 208.  
 Cath., 212-214.  
 Cath. E., 204.  
 Cath. J., 209.  
 Chalmers, 212.  
 Chas. M., 209.  
 Chris, 213.  
 Columbia R., 207.  
 David, 185-212-214.  
 Dan'l. W., 209.  
 Earl, 212-214.  
 Eleazar, 212.  
 Eliz., 203 - 204-211-212-214.  
 Eliz. J., 207-208-215.  
 Eliz. J., 208.  
 Emma B., 208.  
 Emma I., 208.  
 Emma L., 214.  
 Ernest, 214.  
 Ethel, 214.  
 Evelyn, 214.  
 Fanny, 209.  
 Fanny A., 209.  
 Frank C., 212.  
 Gamaliel, 213.  
 Geo., 214.  
 Geo. C., 209.  
 Geo. M., 214.  
 G. Rice, 208.  
 Grace, 212.  
 Harriet N., 212.  
 Helen, 214.  
 Henry, 183-203-204-206-209-212-214-215.  
 Henry A., 215.  
 H. Clay, 209.  
 Henry W., 214.  
 Homer, 214.  
 Irving, 214.  
 Jacob, 185-203-209-236.  
 Jacob C., 212-214.  
 Jacob N., 215.  
 Jacob V., 213.  
 James, 212.  
 Jas. C., 212.  
 Jas. D., 213.  
 Jas. H., 214.  
 Jesse R., 208.  
 Jessie, 212.  
 John, 211.  
 J. Crow, 213.  
 J. Grant, 215.  
 John H., 208-215.  
 J. Newton, 212.  
 J. Rice, 209.

J. Wesley, 214.  
 Joseph Atwell, 209.  
 Joseph N., 212.  
 Josephine, 212.  
 Julia C., 207.  
 Lavina L., 212.  
 Leah, 215.  
 Leila J., 214.  
 Letitia A., 213.  
 Lillie, 214.  
 Lucille, 208.  
 Lucinda, 212-213.  
 Lucinda J., 213.  
 Lydia E., 207.  
 Marcus, 215.  
 Marg. C., 208.  
 Marshal N., 208-209.  
 Martha A., 208-209.  
 Martha E., 207.  
 Martha N., 214.  
 Mary, 203-212.  
 Mary A., 209.  
 Mary C., 214.  
 Mary Emma, 214.  
 Mary Ellen, 214.  
 Mattie, 209.  
 Minerva E., 208.  
 Moxley, 214.  
 Nancy, 213-215.  
 Natalie, 215.  
 Nattie E., 208.  
 Oscar, 214.  
 Ottie M., 209.  
 Percy, 209.  
 Percy H., 208.  
 P. Rice, 204-207-209.  
 Peter, 180-185-200-201-  
 202-203-206-209-211-  
 215-236.  
 Robt., 209-212-213.  
 Robt. A., 212.  
 R. Chalmers, 212.  
 Robt. F., 208.  
 Robt. H., 208.  
 Robt. J., 212.  
 Robt. R., 205-209.  
 Roberta F., 208.  
 Ruth, 208.  
 Ruth E., 204-207.  
 Sallie, 208.  
 Sallie E., 209.  
 Sarah E., 213.  
 Samson D., 214.  
 Samuel, 212.  
 Samuel N., 215.  
 Samuel W., 185-214.  
 Scott, 212.  
 Simon Peter, 215.  
 Solomon N., 215.  
 Susan C., 213.  
 Susan D., 214.  
 Thos., 209.  
 Wesley A., 212.  
 Wm., 212-213.  
 Wm. H., 214.  
 W. Hayden, 208.

W. Isaiah, 214.  
 Wm. L., 208.

# **Persons Named Leffler—**

Absolom, 222-226-228-  
 233.  
 A. Beatrice, 233.  
 A. Carlotta, 218.  
 Adeline, 223-228.  
 Agnes, 231.  
 Alexander, 217.  
 Alex. McC., 227.  
 Amelia, 230-232.  
 Anna, 230.  
 Anna Margaret, 176-  
 183-218-220-222.  
 Anne, 209.  
 Anne Mary, 209-220.  
 Aurelian E., 235.  
 Baird, 233.  
 Birdie, 228.  
 Blanche I., 235.  
 Burton, 233.  
 Caroline, 227.  
 Catherine, 220-223.  
 Chas., 232.  
 Chas. W., 233.  
 Clara, 228.  
 Clara L., 235.  
 Claribel, 233.  
 Claude, 233.  
 Claudius, 234.  
 Clement, 235.  
 Daniel, 234.  
 David, 222-230.  
 David I., 227.  
 David W., 232.  
 Dorcas, 227.  
 Earl E., 233.  
 Edw. L., 228.  
 Elbridge, 227-230.  
 Eliza, 223-230.  
 Elizabeth, 100-185-220-  
 222-226-231-232-234-  
 235.  
 Ella, 231.  
 Eloise, 227.  
 Elwood, 234.  
 Ernest, 217.  
 Emma, 231-234.  
 Emily, 230.  
 Eugene P., 232.  
 Florence, 232.  
 Frank, 228.  
 Franklin B., 235.  
 Frederic, 220-232.  
 Geo., 234.  
 Georgius, 217.  
 Geo. P., 235.  
 Gosta M., 217.  
 Harriet N., 223.  
 Harry R., 233.  
 Hattie A., 228.  
 Herman Vance, 232.  
 Horace, 226.

Howard, 234.  
 Hugh M., 228.  
 Isaac, 220-222-223-226-  
 227.  
 I. Vance, 223-228-232.  
 Jacob, 218-220-228-231-  
 236.  
 Jas., 227.  
 Jas. McC., 235.  
 Jane, 222-230.  
 Jeremiah, 233.  
 John, 220-222-223-230-  
 233-234.  
 Jno. F., 227.  
 John Jacob, 220-221-  
 222.  
 John Peter Conrad,  
 219-233-234.  
 Joseph F., 227.  
 Josephine F., 232.  
 Juliana, 234.  
 Kathryn B., 234.  
 Lethenia, 227.  
 Levi, 235.  
 Lizzie, 234.  
 L. Fr. (Prof.), 16-217-  
 218.  
 Margaret, 223-226-227.  
 Marg. I., 233.  
 Martha, 230.  
 Mary, 222-235.  
 Mary A., 223.  
 Maude L., 235.  
 Milton, 234.  
 Myrtle, 231.  
 Olivia, 233.  
 Orlando W., 228.  
 Paul W., 233.  
 Peter, 220.  
 Peter Magnus, 218.  
 Philip, 220.  
 Providence, 229-230.  
 Ralph, 233.  
 Raymond, 230-234.  
 Rebecca, 227.  
 Richard McC., 228.  
 Robt., 223-228.  
 Roluff C., 228.  
 Roluff F., 228.  
 Ruth, 230.  
 Ruth J., 223.  
 Samuel, 228-234.  
 Sarah, 227-234.  
 Sarah J., 228.  
 Shepherd, 216-222-230-  
 232.  
 Susanna, 228-232-233.  
 Tobias, 217.  
 Uriah G., 235.  
 Viola, 228.  
 William, 222-228-229-  
 230-234.  
 Wm. H., 234-235.  
 Wm. H. E., 233.  
 Wm. J. McC., 235.

**PUBLICATIONS OF HENRIETTA E. BROMWELL**  
**DENVER, COLORADO**

---

**THE BROMWELL GENEALOGY**

A record of the ancestors and descendants of William Bromwell and Beulah Hall, together with data of other families of the Bromwell name, as well as records of the related families of

HOLMES, PAYNE, RICE, LEFFLER, FULLENWIDER, SIMLER, BOONE, and other allied groups.

India-tint, ivory-finish enamel, brown cloth, cover embossed in gold, and 80 illustrations in brown. Limited edition. Over 4,000 names. Two hundred and thirty-nine pages. 8-vo.....\$3.50

---

**POSTHUMOUS WORKS OF**  
**HENRY PELHAM HOLMES BROMWELL**

Past Grand Master of the Most Worshipful

GRAND LODGE OF ILLINOIS

And Honorary Member of the M. W. Grand Lodge of Colorado, A. F. & A. M.

**RESTORATIONS OF MASONIC GEOMETRY**  
**AND SYMBOLRY**

*Published under the auspices of the Grand Lodge of Colorado, edited by Ernest LeNeve Foster, P. G. M., and the other Past Grand Masters of Colorado. Has subscribers in nearly all the Grand Jurisdictions of the world.*

An authority says of the work: "We speak advisedly, with a knowledge of the general trend of Masonic investigation, when we say that it stands unequalled; and the Mason who possesses it will have a store-house of Masonic wisdom from which he can draw priceless treasures during a lifetime."—*Lawrence N. Greenleaf, P. G. M., in Square and Compass.*

Blue silk-cloth, half morocco, 40 full page illustrations in color. Five hundred and fifty-nine pages. 4-to.....\$10.00

**THE SONG OF THE WAHBECK**

A POEM

BY H. P. H. BROMWELL.

"A narrative poem concerning a superior race who occupied the West before the coming of the Indian, a people who worshiped the sun, and traditions of whose existence have been handed down by the red race.

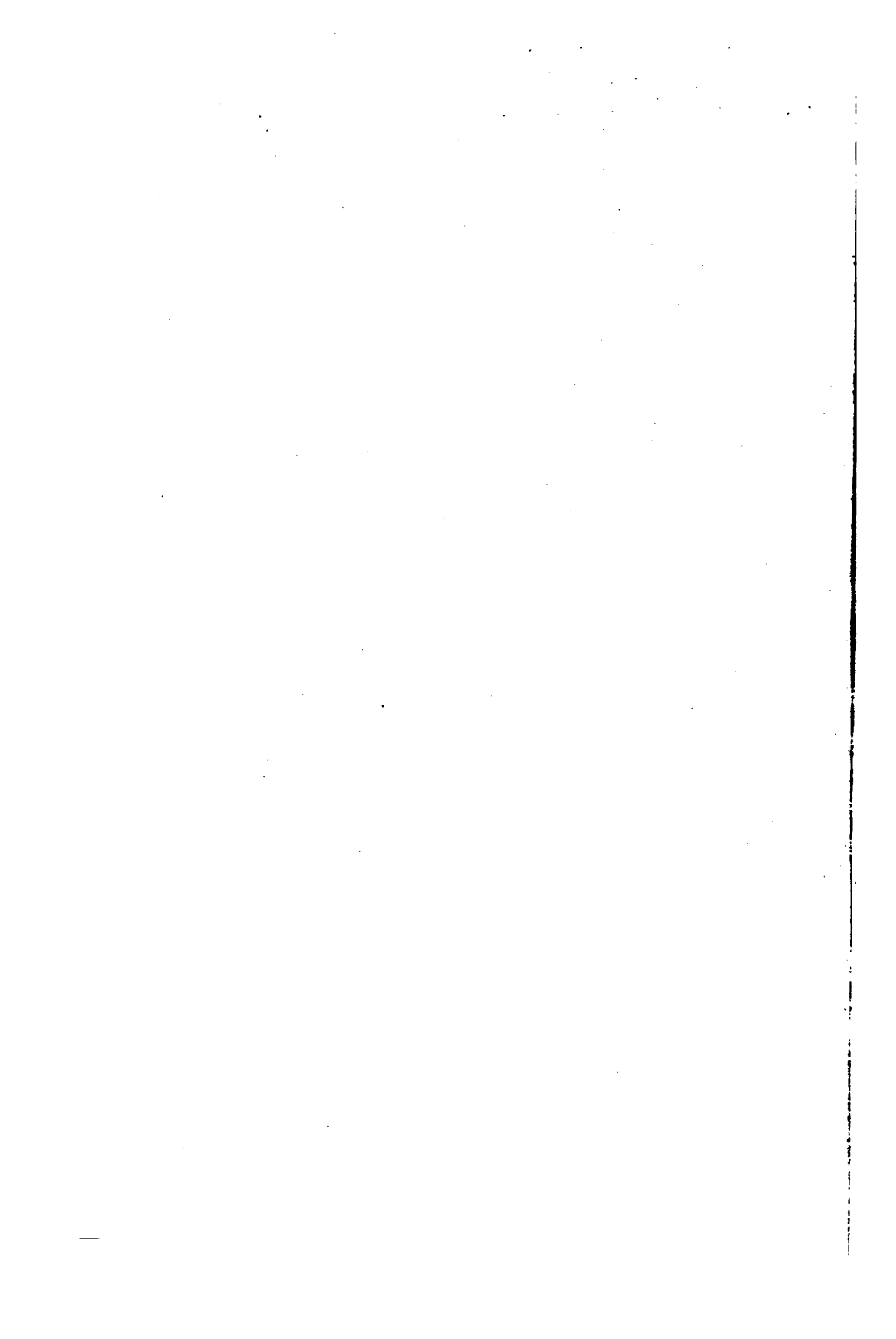
"The theme is the poetic story of Klo-Lo-War and Lowiel, a youth and a maiden of this ancient race, and the verses are set to a stately rhythmic measure, the lyric qualities of which are liquid and musical. Four travelers of profound learning meet by chance, near a sachem's medicine stone in a western wilderness, and to them appears the spirit of the Wahbeek who tells the tale of the lost race, and of the extermination of its people by fire and flood."—*Baltimore Sun.*

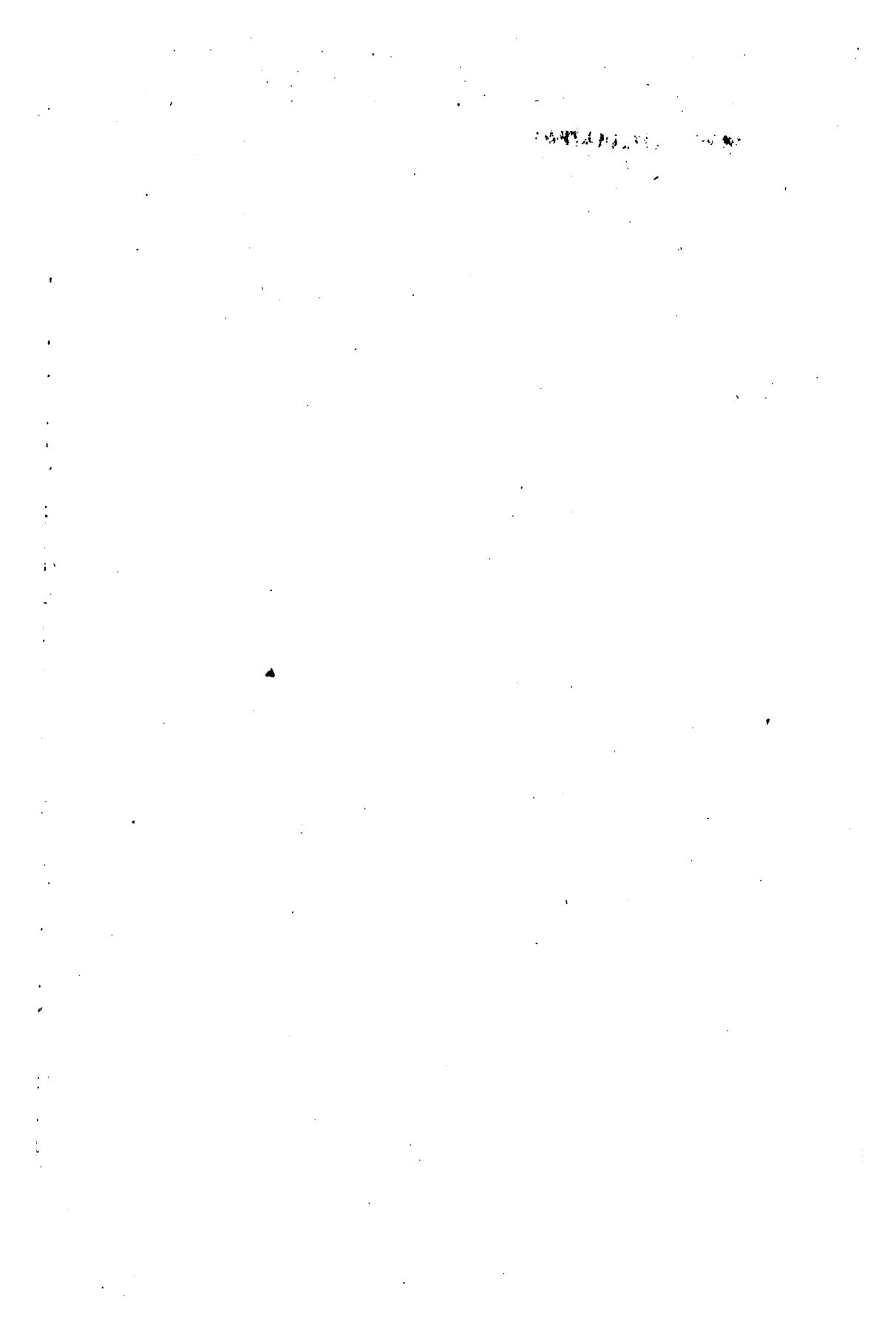
"It leaves one in a fit atmosphere of the great twilight land celebrated by him."—*Cincinnati Enquirer.*

175 pages. 12-mo.....Cloth, \$1.00; leather, \$2.00.









89062872411



B89062872411A

